



## **the khalji and Tughl aq dynasties in del hi : a historical out line**

**Dr. Purushottam Singh**

Associate Professor of History  
V.S.S.D. College Kanpur U.P. India

**& Diksha Tiwari**

V.S.S.D. College Kanpur U.P. India

The Khaljis were Turks by origin, but had resided in Afghanistan so long that they were no longer regarded as Turks. Their rise, therefore, was disliked by the Turks. Gradually the animosity wore off; but not before Jalal al-Din had suppressed the rebellion of Chhajju Khan (690/1291), a scion of the house of Balban, and executed a darwish, Sidi Maula, who had become a centre of rebellious conspiracies. Feroz had distinguished himself as a general and administrator, but was more than seventy years old at the time of his enthronement. He was mild, and did not like to take stern measures even when they were necessary. Many of his followers were dissatisfied because they saw in his mildness a danger to their own position. Apart from his solitary action against Sidi Maula, Feroz's nature led him to abstain from executing even robbers and thugs, who were deported instead. He treated Chhajju Khan with quixotic mildness to the consternation of his supporters. Towards the close of Feroz's reign in 694/1294 his nephew and son-in-law, Muhammad, set out from Kara, at the head of 8,000 horse, crossed the Vindhya and after a march of two months through difficult terrain, appeared before Devagiri and captured it. A huge booty of gold, silver, pearls, jewels and silk fell into his hands. When he returned he was summoned to court, but he pretended that he was afraid of punishment, having undertaken the expedition without royal permission. Feroz was persuaded to go to Kara and reassure Muhammad. He was also motivated by the hope of obtaining some of the wealth that Muhammad had brought with him. He was, however, assassinated and Muhammad proclaimed

himself sultan as 'Ala' al-Din Muhammad Khalji in 695/1296. Despite the circumstances in which he came to the throne, 'Ala' al-Din made a great impact upon the history of India. He was efficient, imaginative and strong. His expedition against Devagiri is in itself one of the boldest military ventures in history. His murder of Feroz is no doubt a blot on his character, but he was motivated in this as much by the desire to maintain the authority of the Khaljis as by self-interest. 'Ala' al-Din was soon able to make a correct assessment of the political situation. He undertook the task of securing his dominions from Mongol inroads and to extend his sovereignty further afield. This needed considerable organization and great resources. He therefore tightened his control over his officers as well as over Hindu chiefs, raised large sums of money through additional taxation, and built up a large army rigid economy and establishing successfully a system of price-control. He introduced great austerity, and frowned upon any laxity in morals or indulgence in loose talk and intrigue. He further improved the intelligence services, and made them so efficient that the possibility of treasonable talk and association was eliminated. To stop the officials from organizing themselves into groups, he prohibited intermarriage without royal permission. He stopped convivial and drinking parties, so that the officers would not become too familiar with one another and establish relationships injurious to the state. He raised the state levy of agricultural produce from twenty per cent to fifty per cent in many areas and, to reduce any ensuing hardship, he eliminated the perquisites which Hindu chiefs used to extract from the peasantry. He also stopped the commission which the state paid them on the realization of the revenue. He examined the titles of rent-free grants of land given in previous reigns for pious purposes, and resumed them wherever they were no longer justified. In the same way, he abolished all grants in money which were no longer deserved. For the purpose of increasing his army and equipping it properly, he fixed salaries at a level lower than previously. His grants to poets and scholars also were not lavish. For the purpose of removing any difficulty which smaller salaries might entail to public servants and others, he fixed prices at a reasonably low level, and was able to maintain them successfully throughout his reign. The system adopted was scientific and sensible. By lowering salaries he reduced the circulation of money, which had been artificially stimulated by the treasure that poured into Delhi as a result of the conquest of rich Hindu kingdoms. By raising the state levy on agricultural produce, he induced the peasant to cultivate more land, to enable him to make up for the lost margin in his net income. He ensured a continuous supply of food by the purchase of all surplus grain from the peasants, and bringing it to the town to ensure a constant supply. The cultivator was encouraged to pay the state in grain, which was stored at numerous places, and if, through a natural disaster or some unforeseen circumstance, the normal supply failed, the state granaries were able to make up

the deficiency. Storage seems to have been managed skillfully, because as late as Ibn Battuta's visit to Delhi (1354-42), when the city was in the grip of a famine, rice stored in the reign of 'Ala' al-Din Khalji was given to the public. The prices of other articles were also fixed, and they could be sold only in the Sara-yi 'adl where royal officials supervised the transactions. The measures succeeded extremely well, and there is complete unanimity amongst the authorities of the period that throughout the reign prices were maintained at the low level fixed by the sultan.

He fixed the salaries of his troopers at levels where they would not face any difficulty. The horses were regularly examined and branded so that a horse could not pass muster twice, nor could horses be changed for fraudulent purposes. The reforms introduced by him in his agrarian administration were also effective. He eliminated middlemen, and insisted that the area cultivated should be properly assessed through a system of measurement. The sultan succeeded in creating sufficient resources to secure his dominions from Mongol invasions. The need had indeed become pressing. As early as 702/1303, the Mongols reached Delhi itself, and a large army laid siege to the city. However, they raised the siege after two months. The sultan was quick to see that it was necessary to take proper steps to deal with the menace. The fortifications built by Balban were repaired, new forts were built and the frontier province of Divalpur was put under the charge of Tughluq. Ultimately the Mongols developed a wholesome respect for the sultan's army. In the south he was equally successful. His general, Malik Kafur, a slave of Hindu origin, defeated Raja Ramadeva of Devagiri who had withheld tribute. The raja had to come to Delhi to renew his allegiance. The sultan wisely treated him with marks of favour, bestowed upon him the title of ra'i raydn (raja of rajas) and sent him back to his capital. In 709/1308 Malik Kafur conquered Warangal. In this expedition Raja Ramadeva rendered much help, which showed that 'Ala' al-Din's policy of reconciliation had borne fruit. In 710/1310 Malik Kafur conquered Madura and Dvarasamudra, and thus extended the boundaries of the sultanate to the sea-coast in the extreme south. 'Ala' al-Din's treatment of the rulers of southern India was conciliatory: he permitted them to retain their former kingdoms as vassals. Bengal, Sind, Malwa and Gujarat also were brought under control.

The historian Barani,<sup>1</sup> for whom the sultan was wicked although strong and successful, has recorded a somewhat dramatized story of 'Ala' al-Din's intention to set himself up as a prophet, and to undertake the conquest of the world like another Alexander. There can be little doubt that the sultan did have the ambition to be a great conqueror, an ambition in which he was remarkably successful. It is quite possible that the scheme of conquests was discussed at a time when there were

---

<sup>1</sup>. Ziya' al-Din Barani (of Baran, i.e. Bulandshahr), a historian and writer on government in the style of Mirrors for Princes, was probably born c. 680/1279 and died t. 758/1357.

other dangers besetting the sultanate, and the sultan was wisely persuaded not to undertake them until he had properly organized the resources of the sultanate, and established full control over it. The story regarding the intention to be a prophet seems difficult to believe because no other authority mentions it, nor is it in keeping with the sultan's actions and policies. The idea may have crossed his mind in a moment of weakness, and perhaps have been mentioned to one or two officers, but it does not seem to have been entertained seriously, and was, therefore, discarded when the folly of such an intention was pointed out. The sultan's rule made a good impression upon the people. His crime of assassinating his uncle seems to have been forgotten, and, after his death, the people remembered him with gratitude and affection. His tomb was visited by large numbers like the tomb of a saint. 'Ala' al-Din died in the year 716/1316 as the result of illness. A great name of the period is that of the Chishti mystic Shaykh Nizam al-Din, whose influence was responsible for a great upsurge in religious and moral fervour among the people. It is said that 'Ala' al-Din's achievements would have been impossible but for the moral stamina among the Muslims engendered by Nizam al-Din. The prayers of Nizam al-Din were popularly believed to have brought about the raising of the Mongol siege of Delhi in 702/1303.

On 'Ala' al-Din's death, Malik Kafur, whose relations with the heir-apparent, Khizr Khan, and his mother, the queen, had been unfriendly caused the prince and his brother to be blinded and his mother to be imprisoned. He then sent some soldiers to blind the third son, Mubarak Khan, as well. This prince, however, persuaded the soldiers, who were by now probably tired of Malik Kafur's excesses, to return and avenge the wrongs perpetrated on the family. Kafur was killed, and Mubarak Khan ascended the throne with the title of Qutb al-Din Mubarak Shah in 716/1316. He showed some firmness in dealing with disorders in Gujarat and Devagiri. However, he soon surpassed the limit in severity, and had some high officials wantonly executed. He also indulged in gross licentiousness. One of his favourites was Khusraw Khan, a low-born slave, who at last murdered the sultan and assumed the royal tide himself in 720/1320. Under him, a large number of his Hindu kinsmen gained ascendancy, and openly insulted and vilified Islam. At last Ghazi Malik Tughluq, who was a veteran general and warden of the marches in the Panjab, could tolerate such a state of affairs no longer and set out for Delhi to punish the usurper. The battle which was fought in the suburbs of Delhi in 720/1320 ended in a victory for Tughluq. Tughluq adopted the title of Ghiyas al-Din Tughluq. He applied himself to putting the administration in order again. He restored public works of utility such as forts and canals. Order was re-established, and severe action was taken against robbers. He encouraged agriculture, planted gardens, and took steps to safeguard the cultivator from the exactions of middlemen and officers. He had to turn his attention to the Deccan

when the ruler of Warangal rebelled, and Tughluq's son, Jawna Khan, was sent to bring him back to his allegiance. This expedition, however, failed because a mischievous rumour was spread to the effect that Tughluq had died, which was generally believed in the absence of contradiction from Delhi. The prince, therefore, returned to Delhi. In 723/1323 he was again sent to the Deccan and, after capturing Bidar, he marched on Warangal, reduced it, and annexed the surrounding regions, Telingana. Bengal was still under the descendants of Balban. Civil war broke out on the death of Balban's grandson, Shams al-Din Feroz Shah, in 718/1318. One of the parties, Nasir al-Din, appealed to Tughluq, who considered this to be an excellent opportunity for intervention. He marched to Bengal and placed Nasir al-Din as a vassal monarch on the throne of west Bengal. East Bengal was annexed and administered as a province. Tughluq then returned to Delhi in 725/1325. Preparations were made, as was normal, to accord the sultan a warm reception. Jawna Khan built a special pavilion to entertain the monarch. When he had just finished the meal, the prince suggested that the elephants brought from Bengal might be paraded. The pavilion collapsed, killing Tughluq. It has been suggested by some later historians that the pavilion was specially designed to cause the monarch's death, which, instead of being an accident, was really parricide on the part of Jawna Khan. The authority for this story is Ibn Battuta, but it seems that there is not much truth in the allegation. Historians of the period mention it as an unexpected accident, and evidence to the contrary is not convincing. Barani, who fiercely condemns Muhammad b. Tughluq for very much of his policy, makes no suggestion of parricide and sees Tughluq's death as a 'thunderbolt and heavenly calamity'.<sup>2</sup> Jawna Khan ascended the throne with the title of Muhammad Shah and is generally known to historians as Muhammad b. Tughluq, a style used in contemporary literature and inscriptions. He was well educated and was equally at home in Islamic law, philosophy, mathematics, logic and medicine. He had a sharp intellect, and few could win a point in arguing with him. He had brilliant ideas, but often was blind to difficulties in implementing them. He was impatient, and did not tolerate inefficiency. He looked upon every failure to carry out his orders as wanton disobedience, which he punished sternly. He confused the officials by a succession of orders which they found difficult to enforce, and were sometimes heavily punished for this failure. His punishments were notoriously severe, for he could not see that not every little failure or delinquency was an act of rebellion. The virtue of moderation was absolutely foreign to him. He was not unjust. He had a scrupulous regard for law and justice, yet he was ruthless in punishment, and, once an offence was proved to his satisfaction, he knew no mercy. So great was his

---

<sup>2</sup>. For a full discussion, see Syed Moinul Haq, 'Was Mohammad bin Tughlak a parricide?' Muslim University Journal, Aligarh, v/2, (October, 1958), 17-48

regard for justice that he would appear personally in the court of the qazi whose orders he would carry out, even though they were against him. There are at least two occasions on record when he did so. He was liberal in making gifts, but he was unforgiving, and executed a large number of men. He was perhaps embittered by rebellions, and he thought that the only way of dealing with them was inordinate severity. Some of his measures were well conceived, but they failed for the lack of obvious precautions. It also seems that he was not ably assisted, which made him more furious. As the result of the annexations in the south Muhammad bin Tughluq was convinced that a new imperial centre was needed there. He selected Devagiri which he named Dawlatabad, and decided to establish a metropolis there in 727/13 27. He built a beautiful city with well laid out streets and imposing buildings, and strengthened the rock-built citadel, the circumference of which, about 500 yards, had under the Hindu kings been scarped smoothly, so that scaling was impossible, with a deep ditch dug in the solid rock. This city was intended to be a second capital, or, as some historians assert, to replace Delhi completely as the capital of the empire. Many government officials, scholars and others went to Dawlat abad to settle, and others whose livelihood depended upon the court followed. Anyone who voluntarily decided to settle at Dawlatabad was encouraged to do so. Efforts were made to facilitate the journey by providing food and rest at convenient distances, the two cities having first been connected by a good and shady road. It seems that the sultan was not satisfied with the results of the voluntary migration and, therefore, he used compulsion after two years. Even then the story that Delhi was reduced to utter desolation does not seem to be true.<sup>3</sup> The non Muslim population was not forced to migrate, as this would have been pointless. The sultan's action proved to be extremely unpopular. There is little doubt, however, that, but for his foresight, Muslim influence in southern India would have received a serious setback when the sultanate of Delhi was involved in difficulties and the rise of independent provincial dynasties reduced the extent of its dominions. But for Dawlatabad, there would have been no Bahmani kingdom to check the rising power of Vijayanagara. The sultan's compulsion, however, seems to have embittered his relations with his Muslim officials to such an extent that he was involved in a series of rebellions.

In 729/1329 the sultan raised the state demand on agricultural produce in the Ganges-Jamna Do'ab. Here again it has been stated that the demand was increased tenfold and twentyfold, others have said that it was raised threefold and fourfold. The truth seems to be that the demand was increased by five to ten per cent.<sup>4</sup> This increase was resented by the population, who left their holdings and took to

---

<sup>3</sup>. A. Mahdi Husain, *The rise and fall of Muhammad bin Tugbluq* (London, 1938), 116 ff.

<sup>4</sup>. For fuller discussion, see I. H. Qureshi, *The administration of the sultanate of Debit* (Karachi, 1954), 115-17.

robbery. As the thick forests were impenetrable to cavalry it was customary for recalcitrant peasants to leave their hamlets and enter the forest with all their belongings. The sultan sent punitive expeditions, which made it more difficult to restore agriculture in this fertile province, and produced famine in the area right up to Delhi. The sultan in 731-2/1130-2 introduced a 'forced' currency, replacing gold, silver and bullion coins by tokens of copper and brass. Intrinsically this was not unsound, but he forgot that craftsmen could forge the token coins: there was large-scale forgery, and the entire scheme failed. The sultan redeemed all the token coins at face value, which caused considerable loss to the treasury. It has been suggested that the sultan had grandiose ideas of conquest, and he thought that the introduction of brass and copper coins would give him the means for carrying out his projects. This does not look plausible, because the sultan could not be so ignorant as to imagine that brass and copper could completely replace gold and silver. Another explanation, more credible, has been offered that there was scarcity of specie during this period, but the sultan's ability to redeem both genuine and forged token coins counters this argument. The sultan had to march to the south from Delhi in 735/1335 because Sayyid Jalal al-Din Ahsan of Kaythal, who had been appointed governor of Ma'bar, had rebelled at Madura. When Muhammad b. Tughluq reached Warangal, an epidemic of cholera spread in the army. The sultan himself was taken ill. The expedition was, therefore, abandoned, and Ma'bar was lost to the sultanate. The kingdom of Ma'bar or Madura lasted to 779/1378, when the dynasty came to an end. It had to fight constantly against its Hindu neighbours, and ultimately was destroyed by the forces of Vijayanagara.

Muhammad b. Tughluq returned to Delhi and was, it seems, hardpressed for funds, the treasury having been emptied by rebellions, lavish grants and unwise measures. He therefore started farming out revenues of large areas. Men of no substance, and with little experience of revenue matters, offered unrealistic sums of money, which they were unable to pay. Being afraid of the dire consequences, they rebelled. The resultant deterioration in agriculture was aggravated by the failure of the monsoons in the area around Delhi, where famine conditions prevailed. The sultan first introduced a daily ration of grain to the citizens, and tried to conciliate and encourage the peasants by making grants of money for bringing land back into cultivation. The scheme failed, mostly because of lack of rainfall, but also because by now the peasants were puzzled and had lost confidence. The sultan, therefore, went with his court and a large number of people of Delhi to the fertile province of Oudh (Awadh) which had prospered under the wise administrator, 'Ayn al-Mulk. The sultan established a camp on the west bank of the Ganges about 165 miles from Delhi, a city of straw sheds and walls, which he called Svargadvara, 'the gate of Paradise'. This gave the sultan some respite, but, despite all his difficulties, he had not given up the idea of further conquests. For a considerable time he had kept

alive his ambition of conquering Transoxania and Khurasan. When the situation in those areas did not warrant such an undertaking, he thought of bringing the mountain area of Kangra and beyond under his sway. He sent an army of 100,000 horse and a large number of foot into the mountains by way of Kangra. After the conquest of Kangra, the army marched into the mountains beyond and secured considerable success. However, when the rains came, the army was cut off. There was disease among men and horses and it decided to retreat. This was difficult, partly because of bad weather and landslides, and partly because the local population was hostile, and hurled stones when the army was marching through narrow passes and valleys. The army was almost completely annihilated. Some writers have thought that the sultan's intention was to invade China, but there seems to be little justification for this conclusion because the objective is clearly mentioned as Himachal or Qarachal, the Himalaya or 'black mountains'. The destruction of such a large army and the consequent dwindling of the sultan's prestige now made rebellion even easier.

From many sides came news of risings and rebellions. East Bengal became independent in 739/1338. In 740/1339 an officer 'All Shah Kar rebelled and occupied Bidar after having taken possession of the treasury at Gulbarga. This rebellion, however, was suppressed by Qutlugh Khan who had charge of Dawlatabad. It has been noted that the sultan had established a camp at Svargadvara, where all arrangements were made by 'Ayn al-Mulk. A number of fugitives from the sultan's anger had taken shelter with the governor. The sultan's mind was poisoned, and he decided to transfer firm from Oudh to the Deccan. This was unwise, as 'Ayn al-Mulk was popular because of his good administration, and was reluctant to go to the Deccan, which was in turmoil. But the sultan insisted and 'Ayn al-Mulk was advised to rebel. The sultan, despite his difficulties, gave battle and 'Ayn al-Mulk was defeated. He was carried before the sultan, who, instead of executing him, ordered his imprisonment. Later he was pardoned and reinstated in his government of Oudh. In 741 /13 40 Malik Shadii Lodi, governor of Multan, rebelled, and when the sultan marched against him he fled into Afghanistan. In 743/1343 there was a rebellion in the areas of Sunam, Samana, Kaythal and Guhram in the Panjab. Before it could be properly suppressed there was a rebellion of the amiran-i sada<sup>5</sup> in Gujarat. The sultan had come to think that the amiran-i sada were responsible for all mischief. Eighty-nine of them were executed by 'Aziz Khammar, the governor of Malwa, under the sultan's instructions. This spread horror among the amiran-i sada of Gujarat and the Deccan. The first to take up arms were those in Gujarat. Muhammad b. Tughluq

---

<sup>5</sup>. Sing, amir-i/ada: literally 'commander of a hundred', is often taken to mean commander of a hundred horse, and misleadingly translated 'centurion'. They commanded small contingents to maintain order in the countryside.



appointed a council of regency at Delhi and marched towards Gujarat. 'Aziz Khammar in the meanwhile had been defeated and put to death by rebels. The amiran-i sada in Gujarat were defeated with heavy losses. The sultan ordered the governor of Dawlatabad to send the amiran-i sada of that province to Gujarat. They were despatched, but at the end of the first day's march they decided to rebel. Then they imprisoned the governor, seized the fort and proclaimed Isma'il Mukh sultan of the Deccan under the title of Nasir al-Din Shah. Those amiran-i sada who were imprisoned in Gujarat escaped, and joined Isma'il Mukh. The sultan marched against Dawlatabad, where the citadel held out. In the meanwhile there was another serious rebellion in Gujarat under Taghi, a cobbler, who had gathered around himself a considerable following. The sultan left Dawlatabad and marched against Taghi. Taghi was a capable leader and the monarch was not able to corner him. In the meanwhile the situation in the Deccan deteriorated. Another amir-i sada, Hasan, had shown greater initiative and Isma'il Mukh abdicated in his favour. This Hasan became sultan under the title of Abu'l-Muzaffar 'Ala' al-Din Bahman Shah. Muhammad b. Tughluq abandoned the idea of recovering the Deccan, and decided to devote his entire energy to Taghi, who escaped to Thattha in Sind, where he joined the local rulers who were also in revolt. The sultan, having summoned reinforcements from Delhi and other places, marched to Sind, and was within a short distance from Thattha when on 10 Muharram 752/9 March 1351 he was taken ill. Ten days later he died. When Muhammad b. Tughluq was worried because of his growing unpopularity amongst the Muslims, he thought that recognition from the caliph would strengthen his position. Therefore, after making diligent inquiries, he applied for recognition from the 'Abbasid shadowcaliph in Egypt. For three years the Friday prayers and the observance of the two 'Ids were suspended and coin was issued in the name of the caliph. It was in 745/1344 that Hajji Sa'id Sarsari came from Egypt bearing a letter from the caliph. The envoy was received with the utmost respect and the Friday prayers and the 'Ids were restored. Another important event of the reign was the visit of the well-known traveller Ibn Battuta, who was at the court from 734-43/1334-42. Muhammad b. Tughluq's reign was a complete failure. After initial success, in spite of his great ability and perseverance, his harshness and ill-advised measures ruined the sultanate, which in the early days of his reign had reached its climax. He was a man of great ability, but his genius was of a kind that takes no account of realities. A poor judge of men, he was unbalanced in his views, and knew no compromise. When Muhammad b. Tughluq's army found itself in difficulties in Sind, being left without a leader, it started retreating in disorder, and was harassed both by its Mongol allies and the local population. The sultan's cousin, Feroz, was present in the camp, but he was unwilling to take up the responsibilities of the throne. Ultimately, because of the sad plight of the army, he was persuaded to ascend the

throne under the title of Feroz Shah, on 24 Muharram 752/23 March 1351. The minister Khwaja Jahan had proclaimed at Delhi a child whom he called Muhammad b. Tughluq's son, but whose claims are dismissed by the writers of the period. While still on his way he was joined by several important officials from Delhi. One of these was the able Malik Maqbul, a converted Brahman of Telingana, subsequently entitled Khan Jahan Maqbul Telingani. He was appointed wazir. Khwaja Jahan was able to gather little support and came as a suppliant. He was received with kindness, but later was nevertheless killed. Five months after his succession Feroz entered Delhi. He was confronted with a colossal task. The general dissatisfaction engendered by Muhammad b. Tughluq's policies had to be removed, and the people reconciled. In addition there was the difficulty of suppressing widespread rebellion. Feroz Shah recognized the futility of trying to reconquer all the lost provinces. This proved to be wise, because the sultan could use his forces in consolidating the areas that he controlled.

Feroz Shah made a good beginning by remitting outstanding debts to the state which had been mostly incurred by rash tax-farmers and government servants who had been given advances for the purposes of improvement of agriculture. He did not try to recover even the large sums of money which had been freely spent by Khwaja Jahan when seeking support for his nominee to the throne. Feroz Shah appointed Khwaja Husam al-Din Junayd for the purpose of making a new assessment of the revenues of the sultanate. This had become necessary because Muhammad b. Tughluq's measures had created chaos in the revenue records. However, with the help of local records, this task was completed in a period of six years, and many unjust cesses which had grown up as the result of the breakdown in administration were abolished. These measures were rewarded with success, agriculture was restored to its original condition, and a greater area was brought under cultivation. The townsfolk were not forgotten, and a number of small but vexatious taxes were abolished. With the increase in productivity prices came down, and maintained a steady level for the greater part of the reign. It is interesting to note that the level was almost the same as in the days of 'Ala' al-Din Muhammad Khalji, which shows that the Khalji monarch's measures were economically sound. The difference was that Feroz Shah did not have to use any extraordinary administrative machinery for the purpose of maintaining prices. Further to improve cultivation, he dug a number of important canals and sank wells. The failure of monsoons during Muhammad b. Tughluq's reign must have brought home to Feroz Shah the necessity of artificial irrigation. Canals had been constructed earlier, especially by Ghiyas al-Din Tughluq, but Feroz Shah's canals" were more important, and some of them have survived even until today.

Feroz Shah was a great builder. He restored a large number of old monuments which had fallen into disrepair, one of these being the famous Qutb Minar at Delhi.

He repaired a large number of towns and cities, which, because of rebellions and maladministration, had suffered during the last reign, and he founded several new cities, of which Hisar and Jawnpur are the most famous. The latter became the capital of the Sharqi kingdom, and developed into a great seat of learning. He built a new 'city of Delhi' called Ferozabad, and created south of that Delhi a vast madrasa beside the large reservoir called Hawz Khass. The imposing remains of pavilions and lecture halls are still intact. He is credited with the construction of three hundred towns, which perhaps is not an exaggeration if the restoration of townships which had suffered under Muhammad b. Tughluq is taken into consideration. In addition, he built four large mosques, thirty palaces, and many other public works and buildings. Feroz Shah displayed an interest in the past by removing two of Ashoka's pillars. One was re-erected inside the citadel of Ferozabad, and the other set up near Kushk-i Shikar on the Ridge north of Delhi. Around the former was built a double-storeyed pavilion, and the monolithic pillar was mounted on a solid base so that it seemed to the casual observer that it stood on the vaulted roof of the building. It was gilded, and therefore came to be known as Minara-i Zarrin. It is interesting to note that the Brahmans in the reign of Feroz Shah were not able to read the inscriptions, and falsely told the sultan that they contained a prophecy about his coming to the throne, and promised him great success as a monarch.

In the process of conciliation, Feroz Shah had to secure the cooperation of the Muslim 'ulanta' and religious leaders. Many of Muhammad b. Tughluq's difficulties had arisen because of his alienation of this class, first by ordering many of them to migrate from Delhi to Dawlatabad and, later, by punishing some of them heavily because of their reluctance to identify themselves with his measures. Partly because of his own temperament, and partly because of need, Feroz Shah went out of his way to reconcile the religious leaders, and showed the utmost respect to them. Some of his intolerant actions can be ascribed to their influence. Though the sultan abolished discretionary capital punishment, a Brahman was burnt to death for insulting Islam and the Prophet. The accepted practice whereby priests, recluses and hermits of other religions are exempt from paying jhya had been liberally interpreted in India, and no Brahman, however wealthy, was asked to pay the tax. Feroz Shah imposed the tax, in all probability, on those Brahmans who were not engaged in religious work. This measure was unpopular, and a large number of Brahmans assembled in front of the palace, and threatened to burn themselves alive. The sultan did not relent, and ultimately other Hindus voluntarily undertook to pay the tax on behalf of the Brahmans. He also dealt severely with the Isma'ills, who had become active once again. This animosity was as much due to their reputation for underground political work as to doctrinal differences. Feroz Shah had no military ambitions, but for the purpose of

the consolidation of his empire he had to undertake a number of campaigns. He had extricated Muhammad b. Tughluq's army from a desperate situation with considerable success. He first turned his attention to Bengal, which had become independent. He would perhaps have left that kingdom alone but for the fact that its ruler, Ilyas, who had made himself master of west Bengal in 745/1345 and then annexed east Bengal in 752/1352, invaded Tirhut. Feroz Shah could not tolerate this invasion of his territories, and therefore marched from Delhi in 753/1353 and chased Ilyas away from Tirhut to his capital Pandua, and from there into Ikdala, which stood on an island in the Brahmaputra. As the monsoons would have cut his communications, Feroz Shah retreated and reached Delhi in 755/1354. In 760/1359 he again invaded Bengal. Now the ruler was Sikandar Shah, who had succeeded to the throne in 758/1357 and who, like his father Ilyas, had entrenched himself in Ikdala. Feroz Shah, finding it impossible to reduce Ikdala, ultimately agreed to negotiations which resulted in the recognition of Sikandar as a tributary on the annual payment of forty elephants. On his way back, Feroz Shah led an expedition from Jawnpur into Orissa, which he occupied. The raja of Orissa sued for peace, and was restored as a tributary on surrendering twenty elephants and promising to send the same number annually to Delhi. On the way back the sultan's army lost its bearings in the jungle, and reached Delhi only after considerable hardship.

Khan Jahan Maqbul Telingani died in 774/1372 and was succeeded by his son, who also received the title of Khan Jahan. Next year Feroz's eldest son, Fath Khan, died. After this Feroz Shah was gradually reduced to utter senility, and became incapable of exercising control or judgment. The minister now started on a career of intrigue which ultimately resulted in civil war. Feroz Shah died in 790/1388 at the age of eighty-three. As the result of a prolonged struggle between the nobles and the princes of the royal family, the dynasty sank into insignificance and all the good work done by Feroz Shah was destroyed. It was in this state of chaos that Timur marched upon Delhi in 801/1398. The forces of the sultanate were decisively beaten in a battle near Delhi, although even in this decrepit state they gave a good account of themselves. Timur won huge booty, not only from Delhi but from the entire area on his route. Internal dissensions had demolished the structure of a mighty empire within a period of less than two decades. The last monarch of the dynasty, Mahmud, earned the satire that 'the writ of the lord of the world runs from Delhi to Palam', Palam being about nine miles from the city.



# **Historical analysis of Leadership in Communist Party of India**

**Ardhendu Shekhar Pratap Singh**

Amity University Lucknow(U.P.) India

The productive classes of society—the working class, toiling peasantry and other working people—are demanding that the advances of science and technology be used in their interests, to ensure their well-being. Why should all the toiling masses of India, for instance, not enjoy a level of living that can be considered human by modern standards? The bourgeoisie is unable to hide the fact that capitalism does not provide human conditions for all. The objective conditions are demanding that society be lifted to its next higher stage, the stage of socialism, a society that provides for all. The fulfillment of the aspirations for human conditions of life for all members of society is possible today. It is possible not only to feed, clothe and house everyone, but also to provide everyone with modern household articles and reliable electric power supply, along with universal education, a healthy environment and basic health care services. It is possible to do all this with the given level of human and material productive forces and the potential for their further enhancement. What stands in the way is a mode of production based on the exploitation of labour by capital. What stands in the way is a system where the greed of a rich minority of exploiters dominates decision. The exploiters are the masters of society, while those who work day and night are the slaves. The solution lies in suppressing the exploiters and eliminating the economic basis of the present system in which the private greed of a minority is the driving force in society. The solution lies in creating a new system of economic relations, based on the principle that the wellbeing of each member of society is the condition for the well-being of society as a whole. To do so, the working class has to champion the

outlook that we, the producers of wealth, are the masters of society. It has to lead all the toiling and oppressed masses in a revolution to establish a new political power and, step by step, carry out the transformation from capitalism to socialism. To ensure that political power lies firmly in the hands of the toiling masses, the revolution must smash the existing Indian State, which is one of the remnants of colonialism, an organ of national and class oppression. It must consolidate the new state power to create socialism and enable its advance. The establishment of social ownership of the means of production, in place of private capitalist ownership, is a profound transformation that can only be brought about by building and consolidating the state of dictatorship of the proletariat. The new state power is essential to ensure that labour triumphs over capital. The proletarian revolution will resolve the fundamental contradiction of capitalism and lift society to the next higher stage. Everyone can be provided with human conditions of existence, and the economy can be reproduced on an extended basis without crises or destruction of the environment.

## **B. T. Ranadive**

One of the pioneers of the Communist Party and the trade union movement in India BTR's revolutionary career, which spanned seven decades, was singular for his deep commitment to Marxism-Leninism and for his tireless struggle to develop the revolutionary working class movement. After a brilliant academic record as a student, BTR joined the Communist Party in 1928. Having been steeled in the struggles of the working class in Bombay, BTR rose to be the General Secretary of the CPI at its Second Congress in 1948. He was one of the pioneers who worked from the Party centre when it was set up in Bombay in 1934-35. Elected to the Central Committee and Polit Bureau of the CPI (M) at the Seventh Congress, he remained in these leading position still his death, on April 6, 1990. BTR played a crucial role in the fight against revisionism in the united party. He made a big contribution to foundation of the CPI (M) and its basic programmatic and ideological outlook. BTR was the staunch defender of the Party's ideological purity. He doggedly opposed both right revisionism and left sectarianism in the communist movement. In his last days, BTR took up the challenge of defending the fundamentals of Marxism-Leninism against the aberrations and distortions of Marxist theory by the leadership of the CPSU. In the trade union movement, BTR will occupy a special place. He was one of the prominent leaders of the AITUC from the late twenties. He was the initiator of the

formation of the CITU (Centre of Indian Trade Unions) and guided its growth as a militant trade union centre till his death. He constantly strove to take the Marxist ideology to the working class, build up class unity and develop the political consciousness of the workers. BTR, as a true Marxist-Leninist, integrated theory and practice in his daily activities. He championed the causes of the worker-peasant alliance, women's equality, and ending caste and social oppression. He was a gifted writer whose large number of books will continue to educate future generations of communists and progressives.

### **Makineni-Basavapunniah**

Makineni Basavapunniah was born in Guntur district, Andhra Pradesh. In 1934 he joined the Communist Party of India.] In 1943 he was elected to the Andhra Pradesh Provincial Committee of the CPI and its secretariat. He played an important role in The Telangana peoples' movement. At the Second Congress of the CPI in 1948, he was elected to the Central Committee of the party. In June 1950, was inducted into the party politburo. He was one among the four-member Indian Communist delegation during the intense ideological discussions within the Indian communist movement, who attended the discussion with CPSU leadership including Comrade Joseph Stalin in 1950. In 1957, he represented the CPI at the international conference of communist parties in Moscow, USSR. He was a founder member of Polit bureau of the Communist Party of India (Marxist) and made immense contribution in formulating the ideological stand of the Party. He was also the editor of the central organ of CPI(M), People's Democracy. Comrade MB made a mark as parliamentarian in course of his 14-year term in the Rajya Sabha from 3 April 1952 to 2 April 1966. He died in New Delhi in 1992.

### **Elamkulam-Manakkal-Sankaran-Namboodiripad**

Namboodiripad (June 13, 1909 - March 19, 1998), popularly known as EMS, was one of the foremost leaders of the Communist movement in India and one of the founding leaders of the Communist Party of India (Marxist). In his nearly seven decades of public life and revolutionary activities, EMS Namboodiripad left an indelible imprint on the progressive and working class movement of the country. As a young man, he became active in the social reform movement against caste. He left college in 1931 to join the freedom struggle and was jailed in the Satyagraha Movement. From then onwards, he played an important role in the Congress movement and was one of the founders of the Congress Socialist Party in Kerala. He became in 1934 the all-India joint secretary of the Congress Socialist Party. It is in this period that EMS, while leading the Congress Party as General Secretary of the Kerala Pradesh Congress Party, became acquainted with

Marxism. He was one of the five members who formed the founding group of the Communist Party in Kerala in 1936. E. M. S. Namboodiripad was first elected to the Madras Provincial Legislative Assembly in 1939. As an important leader of the fledgling Communist Party, he donated the proceeds of his landed property for the Party. He went underground building the party in crucial periods between 1939-42 and 1948-50. He was elected to the Central Committee of the Communist Party of India in 1941. He became a member of the Polit Bureau of the CPI in December 1950 and later in the Secretariat of the CPI. He became General Secretary of the united CPI in 1962. After the state of Kerala was formed, in the first elections in 1957, the Communist Party won a majority and EMS Namboodiripad became chief minister of the first elected communist ministry in India. It was the EMS ministry, which initiated the path-breaking land reform legislation and other democratic measures, till the ministry was dismissed undemocratically in 1959. EMS Namboodiripad became chief minister of Kerala again in 1967 heading a United Front ministry till 1969. EMS joined the leading group from the united Party who formed the CPI(M) and was elected to the Central Committee and the Polit Bureau of the Party at the Seventh Congress of the Party in 1964, and he continued to serve in these positions till his death. EMS Namboodiripad was elected General Secretary of Central Committee of the Communist Party of India (Marxist) in 1977 and he led the Party in this capacity till the 14th Congress in 1992 when he stepped down due to ill-health. His leadership in rallying all the Left, democratic and secular forces was invaluable. EMS was a brilliant Marxist theoretician. He made outstanding contributions to the application of Marxism-Leninism to Indian society and in working out the strategy and tactics of the Indian revolution. His vast body of writings bears the mark of an original and creative mind, which mastered the dialectics of Marxist theory. His writings on land relations, Kerala, society and politics and his writings on Marxist philosophy, literature and history - mark him out to be one of the most influential communist thinkers of the country and the world. In Kerala he was a legend in his lifetime who was adored and respected by all sections of the people. Till the last day of his life, despite failing health, EMS kept to his daily routine of writing articles and providing guidance to the party.

### **P-Sundarayya**

Puchalapalli Sundarayya was a founder member of the Communist Party of India and a great leader of the working class movement of India. He was one of the leaders who fought against right and left deviations in the Communist movement in India. At an early age of 17, he discontinued his studies halfway in the intermediate class and plunged into the non-cooperation movement launched by



the Congress party in 1930. He was arrested and sent to Borstal school, where he established his relations with Socialists and Communists. On his release, he started organising the agricultural labourers in his own village and he was victim to the anger of his own kith and kin. Guided by Comrade Amir Hyder Khan, he joined the Communist Party, at a time when there was a ban on the Party, subjected by the then British rulers. Like many other Communists, he worked in the Congress Socialist Party. He was for some time the Secretary of the Congress Socialist Party. After the arrest of Comrade Amir Hyder Khan, he took up the task of building the Communist party in the Southern States of Andhra, Kerala, Tamil Nadu and Karnataka, at the instance of Central Committee of the Party.

Comrade Sundarayya was a member of the central committee of CPI from the first Congress. He was again elected to the Central Committee in the second party Congress held at Calcutta. He was re-elected to the Central Committee in 1952 when a special party conference was held. He was also elected to the Polit Bureau.

Comrade Sundarayya, who had led the Telangana armed struggle fought against revisionism from the front too. Those who fought against revisionism organised the Seventh Party Congress in October-November 1964 and adopted a new Party Programme, electing Comrade Sundarayya as General Secretary of the Party. He was re-elected to that post in the eighth and ninth Party Congress. Immediately after party's Seventh Congress, several Party leaders along with Comrade Sundarayya were arrested by the Congress Government and detained till May 1966. Again, Comrade Sundarayya had to work underground during the emergency between 1975-77. He was elected to Rajya Sabha from the Madras Assembly constituency after the first General Elections in 1952 and became the leader of the Communist group in Parliament. He was elected to the State Assembly and remained a member of that House till 1967. He contested again and got elected in 1978. He continued till 1983 and, thereafter, did not contest.

### **A.K.-Gopalan**

A. K. Gopalan, a foremost mass leader of the communist movement in the country, was also a dedicated soldier in India's freedom struggle against British rule. A. K. Gopalan, or AKG as he is universally known, was born on October 1, 1904 in a reasonably well-to-do Nair family in North Malabar. His father and brother, both of whom were active in the community and took an interest in social reform and education, influenced AKG's nascent interest in public life from an early age. Though he did not complete his formal education, he started out life as a primary school teacher, a job he enjoyed and was good at. He taught for seven years even as he was increasingly drawn to the national movement whose main activity at that time was propagation of khadi and boycott of foreign goods.

In 1930 Gandhi embarked on his famous Dandi March, electrifying Congress workers all over the country. In Kerala, a jatha was taken out from Calicut to

Payyannoor under the leadership of K Kelappan. Receptions were organised all along the route. AKG organised such a mass ovation at a place called Chovva. The freedom fighter in him won. He resigned his job, left his family and went secretly from Calicut to Cannanore to offer Satyagraha. He was arrested and jailed the same day - the first of innumerable jail terms. He was shifted from Cannanore jail to Vellore jail, from B class prisoner to a class, and saw firsthand how " it was a comfortable life for one section and misery for the other." He instinctively reacted against this class division but a full understanding was to crystallise later. Following the Gandhi-Irwin pact in 1932 the satyagrahis were released from jail to a hero's welcome. Out of jail, AKG devoted himself to the Congress movement - travelling miles upon miles to distant villages, picketing taverns and shops selling imported cloth, and addressing hundreds of small and large meetings to draw the common people into the movement. One of the major and early political events with which AKG was associated with was the Temple entry movement at Guruvayur. Facing brutal repression AKG led batches of satyagrahis in 1931 demanding rights for the lower castes to enter the temple. This was a movement that challenged the social settings and had far reaching consequences.

Distraught with the withdrawal of the Civil Disobedience Movement and disillusioned with the Congress, AKG was in the forefront founding the Congress Socialist Party in Kerala, with a view to link the struggle for national freedom with the struggle for social revolution. The success of the October Socialist Revolution had provided a big inspiration. His everlasting thirst for knowledge led him to study the theory of scientific socialism. It was during this period in 1938 that AKG along with P. Krishna Pillai, EMS Namboodiripad and others formed the Communist Party in Kerala. Joining the Communist Party, he switched over to underground work till March 1941 when he was arrested. This signalled the metamorphosis of CSP Gopalan into Communist Gopalan. Joining the Communist Party, Gopalan was in and out of jail several times during the freedom struggle and later on under the Congress regime. He was in Congress jail during the first four years of independence. By now he had led innumerable peasant struggles and worker strikes in Kerala. The first Parliament elected after freedom found this tested fighter in the Parliament. As the leader of the united Communist Party of India, Gopalan made his mark by his utter sincerity, by the genuine feeling he poured into everything he said when he defended the underdog. He was the leader of the Opposition under the CPI and later on under the CPI(M), in Parliament till his passing away. An incorruptible revolutionary, he used the Parliament as a forum for the people's cause, without fear and vacillation and in the bargain gained many friends. Parliament, however, was too small a forum for his activities. He was most active as the president of the Kisan Sabha, which he headed since 1951. He was sought after by all those who were in action. Gopalan would be present

where people were repressed and terrorised; his would be the voice to protest against police killings. He would be the mainstay of a people repressed by the bureaucracy. It was he who helped the Punjab peasants during the anti-betterment levy struggle, which saw many killings. It was he who carried word of encouragement to the people of Maharashtra and Gujarat when they were agitating for a separate state. Parliamentary activity and devotion to the struggles of the workers and peasants did not relax Gopalan's vigilance in defending the theoretical purity of the Communist Party. Soon after the first Parliament elections, the canker of revisionism began to corrode the united Party from inside. The opportunism and careerism of some leaders and revisionist tendencies began to manifest and an inner-party struggle started step by step. Gopalan sided with the revolutionary Marxist trend inside the Party and opposed revisionist manifestations. During the days of India-China conflict, among those arrested and kept in jail for four years was AKG. Gopalan continued to maintain his international outlook and carried on his fight against the revisionists. In 1964, he along with several of his colleagues parted company with the revisionists and founded the CPI(M).

### **Promode-Dasgupta**

Promode Dasgupta was born on July 13, 1910, in Faridpur district now in Bangladesh. While a student in the Brajmohan College in Barisal (now in Bangladesh) he joined the revolutionary group Anusheelan Samity to fight against British imperialism. Those were the days when the revolutionary youth of Bengal believed that with their individual heroism they could defeat the imperialist rulers and win the country's freedom. After joining Anusheelan Samity, Comrade Promode Dasgupta shifted his political activities to Calcutta. He was arrested in connection with the famous Machua Bazaar Bomb Case in 1929. He was for eight years in various jails in Bengal and in the Deoli detention camp. He was released in 1937, Comrade Promode Dasgupta earned his membership in the CPI in 1938, and began working among the dock labour in Calcutta. He worked as the Secretary of the Calcutta District Committee of the Party and was underground for some time during the period of the Second World War. Later he was arrested and was released after the legalisation of the Party in 1942. It was then that Comrade Promode Dasgupta organised the press of the Bengal Committee of the Party and the publication of its first Bengali Weekly Janajuddha and later Swadhinata daily. During the attack on the Party in 1948-51 immediately after India attained Independence, Comrade Promode Dasgupta worked underground for some time and was arrested and detained in jail for the rest of the period.

After he came out of jail in 1951, he took a leading part in reorganising the Party in West Bengal and resuming the publication of Swadhinata daily.

Comrade Promode Dasgupta was elected Secretary of the West Bengal State

Committee of the Party at the Burdwan State Conference prior to the Sixth Party Congress in Vijayawada in 1961. He remained in that post till his death. He was elected to the National Council of the CPI at the Fifth Amritsar Congress of the Party in 1958 and to its Central Executive Committee in 1961.

Comrade Promode Dasgupta was one of the leading comrades who participated in this struggle against revisionism since the Sixth Congress. Later when Naxalite Left-adventurism came on the scene and the Naxalites began their annihilation campaign with the CPI(M) as their main enemy, the Party in West Bengal under the leadership of Comrade Promode Dasgupta fought a bitter political battle to expose the Naxalite ideology and isolate and defeat the Left -adventurists and to defend the Programme of the Party and its organisation.

At the time of the India-China conflict in October 1962, a section of the leadership of the CPI was arrested and detained. Comrade Promode Dasgupta was one of them. From inside jail, He was among the last to be released in West Bengal in 1964. He was in the leadership, which organised the Tenali Convention, which gave the call for the Seventh Congress Party. Just a few days before the Seventh Congress, Comrade Promode Dasgupta and other West Bengal leaders of the party were arrested and detained. From inside jail, Comrade Promode Dasgupta and others again gave guidance to consolidate the achievements of the Seventh Congress and strengthen the Party. He was elected to the Polit Bureau of the CPI(M) at the Seventh Congress, a post which he held till his death.

Comrade Promode Dasgupta led the Party in implementing the correct United Front tactics in West Bengal. He was in the forefront of the struggle to build up the Left Front in West Bengal in 1977 and was its Chairman till his death.

Comrade Promode Dasgupta was a dedicated Communist who lived the life of a revolutionary facing all difficulties, sufferings and sacrifices for more than five decades. He led the Party in West Bengal through various vicissitudes, defending it in periods of direct attacks as during the years of the semi-fascist terror, while at the same time utilising all the legal opportunities that were available.

### **P.-Ramamurthy**

Panchapakesa Ramamurthy was born in Chennai on September 20, 1908. As a school boy, he was impressed by great nationalist poet Subramanya Bharati and joined his prabhat pheris in 1919. When in 1920 Mahatma Gandhi gave a call to boycott schools Ramamurthy left his school and went to Allahabad without informing family to attend a national school. However, he returned to Chennai and completed his school final examination in 1926. Comrade Ramamurthy joined Presidency College at Chennai but faced difficulties due to his political activities. So he joined Benaras Hindu University, which had nationalist outlook. In 1927, he joined the 'Simon Go Back' campaign. He became member of Bhagat Singh's Bharat Nawa Jawan Sabha and actively participated in its programmes. In 1929, he

attended Lahore Congress and participated in first Independence Day celebration on January 26, 1930. After his graduation in 1930, Ramamurthy joined the campaign to boycott foreign goods at Benaras and was imprisoned for six months by the British court. After his release, he returned to Chennai and carried forward freedom movement. When in 1932 Mahatma Gandhi gave a call for civil disobedience movement PR was once again awarded nine months rigorous imprisonment.

In 1933, Ramamurthy attended Kolkata session of the Congress, which was prohibited by the British Government. Mounted military police attacked the delegates. Ramamurthy was severely whipped by the mounted police but he bravely faced the repression. In the same year PR came across Marxist literature illegally brought into India and was attracted towards Marxist Philosophy.

In 1936, when second conference of Congress Socialist Party was held at Meerut, PR participated in it. Since the Communist Party was banned in 1934 it was decided to work in the Congress Socialist Party and several communist leaders were elected in the National Executive Committee. Ramamurthy organised the Congress Socialist Party in Madras Presidency and started working among the trade unions in Madras city. Soon he spread his activities in other parts of Tamil Nadu including Madurai and Coimbatore. Ramamurthy joined the Communist Party of India in 1937. In the year 1939, when Subhash Chandra Bose contested the post of president of the Party despite open opposition of Gandhiji, PR mobilised support for Bose from Tamil Nadu. In 1940, the Congress Socialist Party expelled communists from the party and communists had to come out openly against war. Several communists were arrested and Ramamurthy was put under house arrest. Ramamurthy escaped from his house and joined the illegal party centre at Madras and illegal literature was produced demanding freedom for India. The centre was attacked by police and the communist leaders were involved in Madras conspiracy case. In 1941, PR and others were sent to four years imprisonment at Bellary Jail. Ramamurthy took classes on Marxism in jail despite harrowing living conditions. On August 8, 1942 Ramamurthy and other communist leaders attended the meeting of the AICC at Mumbai. The next day a resolution on Quit India was moved. Communists moved amendments stressing the need to defeat fascism. The amendments were lost and Gandhiji gave a call for 'do or die'. The Congress leaders were arrested and communists campaigned demanding the release of Congress leaders. In Tamil Nadu, two Congressmen were sentenced to death when a committee to defend them was constituted with Rajaji as the president and Ramamurthy as the secretary. Ultimately, the death sentence was committed to life imprisonment by the Privy Council. In 1946, Ramamurthy was involved in textile workers' struggle in Madurai. During the struggle attempt was made on his life by employer's hirelings but was saved due to vigilance of workers.

However, he was involved in Madurai conspiracy case by the British Government and was released on the eve of independence. Ramamurthy attended Second Party Congress of the Communist Party in 1948 after which there was repression on communists and PR had to go underground during the period. He was among the critiques of the sectarian policy of the party. In 1951, he played an important role in inner party discussion and analysed the situation arising out of sectarian understanding and he was appointed as the secretary of state organising committee in Tamil Nadu. He was still underground but was arrested by police.

PR contested assembly elections from North Madurai constituency and won the elections from prison. After his release, he was elected as the leader of opposition in Madras legislative assembly and made important contributions in assembly debates. In 1953, at Madurai Party Congress Ramamurthy was elected as a member of the Central Committee and Polit Bureau. He also worked as editor of Central Party weekly *New Age* in 1954. He became a national leader of AITUC during this period. During late fifties and early sixties Ramamurthy played a leading role in the struggle against revisionist policies of the CPI and contributed a great deal in the formation of CPI(M) in 1964. Comrade P. Ramamurthy along with Comrade B. T. Ranadive and Jyoti Basu, played a key role in formation of CITU. Ramamurthy was elected as general secretary of the organisation. He toured extensively all over India to build CITU in all the states. In 1981, Ramamurthy played a leading role in formation of National Campaign Committee of Trade Unions, which organised first nationwide strike on common issues facing the working class. He was twice elected to Rajya Sabha from Tamil Nadu and once to Lok Sabha from Madurai. In his well-appreciated speeches, Ramamurthy exhibited his powerful debating skills in defending the interests of the working class and the toiling masses. Due to his failing health, Ramamurthy had to shift to Chennai from Delhi. However, he continued to remain active despite physical difficulties.

## References

1. Patrick Major, *The Death of the KPD: Communism and Anti-Communism in West Germany, 1945-1956* (Oxford University Press, 1997)
2. Herbert Marcuse, *Five Lectures: Psychoanalysis, Politics and Utopia*, trans. J.J. Shapiro and S.M. Webber (Boston, 1970)
3. Karl Marx, "Letter to Ruge," *Writings of the Young Marx on Philosophy and Society*, trans. And ed. L.D. Easton and K.H. Guddat (N.Y., 1967),
4. Though Marx considered revolution the most likely possibility, he lists England, the United States and Holland as countries where socialism might

- be attained by "peaceful means," H. Gerth, ed., *The First International: Minutes of the Hague Congress of 1872* (Madison, 1958).
5. Marx and Engels, *Briefwechsel I* (Berlin, 1949).
  6. Marx, "Critique of the Gotha Program," *Selected Writings II* (Moscow, 1951)
  7. Marx and Engels, *Communist Manifesto*, trans. By S. Moore (Chicago, 1945).
  8. Marx, "Civil War in France," *Selected Writings I*.
  9. H. Meyer, "Marx on Bakunin," *Etudes de Marxologie* (October, 1959).
  10. "Civil War," *Selected Writings I*.
  11. "Gotha Critique," *Selected Writings II*.
  12. Marx, Engels and others, "Forderungen der Kommunistischen Partei in Deutschland," *Werke V* (Berlin, 1959).
  13. "Forderungen der Kommunistischen Partei," *Werke V*.
  14. Marx, *Capital III* (Moscow, 1959).
  15. "Civil War," *Selected Writings I*; "Gotha Critique," *Selected Writings II*.
  16. *German Ideology*. Marx goes on to explain that "The town in actual fact is the concentration of the population, of the instruments of production, of capital, of pleasures, of needs, while the country demonstrates just the opposite fact, their isolation and separation."
  17. John Bellers a 17th century English writer, is allowed to express their common view on this subject: "An idle learning is being little better than the learning of idleness... Bodily labor, it's a primitive institution of God... Labor being as proper for the body's health as eating is for its living; A childish silly employ... leaves the children's minds silly." *Capital I*



## **THE GLOBAL CRISIS AND HEAL**

Dr. Monoranjan das  
Associate Professor,  
Dept of Philosophy  
B.B.M. College, Tripura (West) India

### **Abstract**

*In human society crisis was create from outside in form of dangers from ferocious animals because man was a food gatherer, searching for food and the ferocious animals were also trying to prey on man. The crisis that we find today has been primarily the crisis of man himself. So, here man doesn't encounter challenges from outside but from within. Man is pitted against man I will discuss in details about dimension of the crisis, magnitude of the crisis. But we have to remember human today faces a great challenge to encounter never before crisis. Crisis of this dimension, this magnitude was never there in the history of mankind, this is one thing. Secondly, unlike crisis in other periods in the past, the crisis is global. It is a global crisis, why it is not local crisis, regional crisis? It is not simply the crisis of education or politics etc. It is not a crisis of one facet of human existence but a crisis which involves the totality of mankind. So, it is called global crisis.*

**Keywords:** Global Crisis, Heal, Crossroad, Humanity

Humanity across the globe is at crossroad. The crossroads are always challenging because unless there is a direction we do not know which path to follow. So, the humanity is at crossroads, we have to accept this as a fact. It is not that humanity has never faced crisis. If we look at human history that there have been recurrent periods of crisis, right from their inception when descended the first human babe must have landed on this planet or must have been born that our ancestors, our history tells us that they had to face crisis and the crisis was posed from outside in form of dangers from ferocious animals because man was a food gatherer,



searching for food and the ferocious animals were also trying to prey on man. So, man had to secure his existence against ferocious animals and face uncertainty in terms of collecting food because man's food was fruits, roots and animal flesh. The art of lighting of fire was not known to man. So, lighting fire was also a great invention. Invention of wheels and lighting of fire are the landmarks in human civilization. All you know that our ancestors, the food gatherer didn't know the art of weaving. So, they were moving naked, wandering in the forests, no fixed shelter, always encountering uncertainties. Another crisis was posed by the vast nature. Wild fire which would consume all their eatables, inhospitable weather raining days together, flood etc. So, these are all challenges posed from outside. So, man was pitted against the non-human, inhospitable weather, uncongenial conditions to survive. So, as you know that man because of privileged i.e. his mind, intellect which is conspicuously absent in animals. Human mind is a privileged possession of human, on account of which he excelled others in the evolutionary march. The food gatherer becomes food producer. Great civilization flourished in the river banks, be it Indus valley, be it Mesopotamia etc. Whether it is Chinese civilization or Egyptian civilization or Aryan civilization all these great civilizations flourished in the river banks because they afforded the right soil, the fertile soil for cultivation and all kinds of things came, geometry came, how to divide land all these things came in course of time. In the first decade of twenty-first century man is thinking of migrating to other planets. As you know there have been men who are already in the queue to have habitation in MARS knowing pretty well you cannot return your lifetime. It becomes migration once for all. So, the span of development and much water has flown down in the river Ganges. Right from the time when man was in search of food and shelter, till today when man think of migrating to other planets, if this planet doesn't support for life. So, how this has come about? This has come about because of the unique possession of man i.e. intellect, his mind. But, today you know there have been different periods of crisis. But the fact remains that there have periods of crisis. You cannot simply wish away this fact and today also we are in crisis. But the nature of the crisis differs depending on the social structure, problems at hand. Today, the crisis are unprecedented because man today stand pitted against himself. The crisis that you find today has been primarily the crisis of man himself. So, here man doesn't encounter challenges from outside but from within. Man is pitted against man we will discuss in details about dimension of the crisis, magnitude of the crisis. But we have to remember human today faces a great challenge to encounter never before crisis. Crisis of this dimension, this magnitude was never there in the history of mankind, this is one thing. Secondly, unlike crisis in other periods in the past, the crisis is global. It is a global crisis, why it is not local crisis, regional crisis? It is not simply the crisis of education or politics etc. It is not a crisis of one facet of

human existence but a crisis which involves the totality of mankind. So, it is called global crisis. Why it is global ? Why should it be matter of concern for all of us? Supposing, we live in an urban area and my house has in short-circuit. Of course, the neighbors get concern; it is primarily my concern because my house is going to get gutted. But if I have a hut in a slum catches fire the entire slum dwellers come to extinguish the flame because they live so much together that if one house catches fire there is also every possibility that the whole slum will get gutted. So, in a slum if a small hut catches fire, all of our concern because if you do not extinguish or put-off the flame then all the houses shall get burnt. So, the fate of one house is intimately wedded to the fate of other houses. If one house catches fire in the slum, the entire slum will turn into ashes. But in case of an urban habitation, if one house there is a problem it has to be locally addressed. That is why it doesn't generate that much of concern by the neighbors or people in the locality because there is a short-circuit in a particular house, my house is not going to be affected. Since slum dwellers live together any problem affecting one affects the other. That is precisely what is happening today in the 21<sup>st</sup> century when we live in global village. So, any crisis that happens to one country is bound to affect the rest of the countries. If there is world war between two super powers the entire world gets concerned because willy-nilly whether you want it or not you have to pay price for the world war. Suppose there is an application of chemical weapons, when chemical weapons are fired we don't see the horrors of war as it happened in case of Hiroshima and Nagasaki. Things go to affluence, you can see it. But in case of chemical warfare you don't believe across the world that they suffered from deformities, different kinds of diseases which cannot be cured, incurable ailments and maladies. So people, at large, succumb to ailments. So, if one country fights with another it is the effect of the war, specially a nuclear war we will be felt all over the globe. That is why in our own interest we will prevent others from entering into war. Vajpayee said very much in consonance with the Indian culture and the ethos. He said Indian undertake that we will not make first use of the nuclear war heads with Pakistan. It is very much in consonance with our culture because we believe in non-violence, we don't believe in extension of territories. But we should remember that if you do not make the first use you will not be there to make the second use. Secondly, if anyone makes a first use of the nuclear war they will not survive to see the effect of the first use. They themselves will get eliminated because the power of destruction is so enormous. If I kill my neighbor I cannot keep myself immune to the effects of it. That shows that we live globally whether you want it or not. A common man, a villager doesn't know that we take the wheat you consume part of it imported from Australia. The bananas produced by Andhra Pradesh are being sold in Singapore. So, the Internal Trade and Commerce, the development of Information and Technology has made the globe

so very small or compact whether you want it or not. You can talk through Skype to anybody in any part of the globe. You can chat, you can see, the only thing that you cannot touch. So, Supersonic Jet also has made it possible to conquer space and time, six hours Frankfurt, 15 hours to the other part of the globe. It takes 15 hours to cover half of the globe. So, time and space have been conquered. All these have been possible because of Science and Technology. So, Science and Technology brought us together whether you want or not we live in a global village. But we have been brought together; living together is not enough unless you know how to live together. We talk of globalization; we are globalised physically, economically because of International Trade and Commerce. We talk of globalization, we are physically globalised, really we have come together the globe has become so small. The Trade Tower was demolished. America suffered recession and the recession was felt all over. Why? When there was a change of ministry, why it has an effect on the Stock Exchange? So, the small has thing has its triggering effect on the whole globe. Few years back about 10-15 years back, if you remember a black man was driving a car violating the traffic rules in down town of New York. A white police beat him very severely because in European countries, in developed countries violation of traffic rules is take as very seriously. So, out of your simply infuriated despite the signal he violated it and beaten. Half an hour after there was black-white riots all over the world because it was not taken as an individual violating a traffic rule but a black man is beaten by a white man. It is a small incident. How many times consciously or unconsciously we violate traffic rules? But a small incident, a sporadic incident in man hearten in down town triggered. Apartheid, the black-white riot all over the world. Does it not speak of the fact,? Does it not testify to the fact that we are really globalised? If someone goes to America, he(s) will find everything beginning from lady's finger to pumpkin flower everything is available in the Malls. They transported whatever they need. So, everything is available in everywhere. The Chinese products are available in the small streets in every part of the world. So, that shows are really globalised. But there is another part of the story. We are globalised but there are divides within divides. If we are Indian, then why conflict between Assamees versus Bengalis, *Pan Community* versus *Brahmin community*, Sian versus Soni. So, there are after divides after divides. There are divides in the name of religion, divides in the name of community and divides in the name of language. So, look at the irony of the humanity faces today that even we are together. All conditions, all propitious or congenial or conducive we are living together but we have built barrier between man and man, communities and communities, state and state, nation and nation. The soldiers in India in the border they keep awake because there is danger from three sides i.e. from Chinese, Bangladeshis etc. and equally their people are also on their toes. If there is an apprehension, had there been no

apprehension of war? There was no point of using fabulous amount on defence because they are being raised even though there is no actual war they are there to prevent possible war or stall possible attack on India. Had there been no apprehension of attack to raise such a big army and spending so much of money on nuclear weapons, jets and all that would have been sheer waste of country's money from the exchequer would have been utilized to promote development. So, this is an irony we are facing. The crisis is there but what is the solution? Another important thing is: you need not go out of the crisis to find a solution to the crisis. The solution to the crisis is there embedded in the crisis itself. If you understand the crisis, the cause of the crisis, if you diagnose the crisis you get a solution. It is as simply as finding an answer to a question. If you can appreciate a question completely that is the answer. You don't find an answer because you do not understand what the question is about? A thorough understanding, an in-depth understanding, a complete understanding of a question is its answer. So, if there is a crisis which threatens the existence of man, the most developed creature on earth who brought Science, Technology, brought light to remove darkness, automatons, IT and what not. Man, the great creature who has made Philosophy, Religion, Science and Technology and what not. He has created also species of his kind in the Test tube. But despite today man today faces challenge from within. In other words, it is a human mind which is militating against the interest of man. So, it is man pitted against himself, what kind of deplorable situation? You have enough food in your house, but you don't take. The food is there, hungry is there but you don't take food. A person doesn't have food, he goes without food. But you have food, you are hungry but you don't take food because you quarrel with your wife and both of you don't take food and that get stalled. So, this is a very unique situation in the history of humanity. When our children will come and read the history they will say that what kind of blunders or follies they have committed. They knew pretty well, could they not realize that if they destroy forest just to decorate their drawing rooms with beautiful wooden furniture, they build houses, they destroy forest to make for urbanization that will disturb the ecology. What have they done for last two centuries? They average 50 degree centigrade increase in the global warming. Could they not realize that global warming will impact the predicament or the plight of man leading to melting of ice, rise of the seal level, depletion of to ozone layer and all related effects which will threaten the existence of not only man but also all living species? Time is not far off unless we are on guard then this planet will be devoid of, bereft of life, it might be moving around the sun as there are many other planets where there is no life and who is the culprit ? Man is the culprit. What was responsible for all these? The same mental power, the same intelligence which created Science and Technology, great civilization, wonders of science, excellence, beautiful literature, art, music, beautiful temples,

find architecture, the same mind has also gone to make this planet inhospitable for living. This is another thing. That is why it is always said the same knife which helps one to process the vegetables also kills, is used to make murders. The same sharp knife in the hands of a doctor which helps him to restore life in a dying man but in the hands of a robber or dacoit is used for murdering people that can cut throat as well. That which can cut an ulcerous part of the body that can also cut throat. Nothing wrong with the knife. You don't blame the knife factories because knife has other uses as well. So, what is important is: Somewhere things have gone wrong so that the things which we have created they are working against us. This is the paradox that creator is going to be threatened by his creation. What is the magnitude of the crisis? What is the nature of the crisis? That solution to the crisis is embedded in the crisis and another important thing is crisis is a facilitator of the solution. Sometimes unless you fall sick you don't realize the rules of health. Sometimes falling sick also awakens you about rules of health, we do not know to become sick in case we flout health rules and disobey health rules and fall sick we become more conscious of health rules and even humanity learns by committing follies and mistakes. That is why what is happening today because after deforestation we learn the importance of a forestation. Before deforestation we do not realize the importance of trees in our life that they give us oxygen and oxygen has a survival values. You can go without buildings, you can go without ornaments, you can go without industries, you can go without cities but you cannot go without oxygen. So, the humanity because he was blinded by his selfish interest he really forgot what is the long term interest? You know rich people have farm houses because they know it is not worth living. We live temporarily but we must escape our farm houses to have pure oxygen. We can go without ornaments, we can live in a cottage instead of a concrete building but we cannot live without pure water, pure air because they have survival values in our life. This, we do not realize. So, expediency blinds us to our long-term vision of that is good or what is bad for us not only for us but also for our posterity, grand children. That is why there is great prescription that "Live the world better than you found it in the interest of your grandchildren". So, first of all, we are accepted that we are in crisis. If a person doesn't feel that he is a diabetic and it is a disorder which is the gate way to many other diseases doesn't get concerned about it. He goes on neglecting it when it is too late. You have to lose your kidney. So, you must accept that you are sick then only you go to a doctor. If your sickness is misconstrued as your health, if your ignorance is misconstrued as knowledge, if your failures are mistaken to be your successes, then your failures will multiply when it is too late to mend. So, social scientists and natural scientists and the people who really value humanity they are concerned that humanity should wake up before it is too late. In future per chance lakh of years if people from other planets even they find that a

dead planet then excavate big building like Mumbai and Delhi buried under earth, our skeletons they would perhaps say they were intelligent people but they were intelligent fools. Their intelligence was more abused than used. That is why they cause their own destruction. Knowing pretty well we all that the natural reserve of the planet is limited. They made reckless use of it, the coal, oil etc. Did they not know it pretty well ? They knew they landed on moon, landed on MARS. They knew pretty well that the earth is just as a mass which is moving in the space with its limited reserves. Was it not wise on their part to use this sparingly? Nature takes three million years to make coal we use 300 years to exhaust all coal. Coal will be exhausted no doubt but use it sparingly. When you have more to spend and less money in your pocket then you have become very conscious. Otherwise it will run out of pocket. So, first of all, we accept that there is crisis. How there is a crisis? What are the different dimensions of crisis? Crisis serves as a catalyst. The dawn comes out of the darkest night. Cosmos has come out of chaos. Order comes out of disorder that is the nature's way. From the disorder we try to find or locate order. First of all, as you know Marx was a great humanist. He woke up certain social urgency. A small boy is used as chimney boy. How to clean the big chimneys? The smoke doesn't come out of it because there are cobwebs. So, the small babes were chased and from the top they were released so those in one go the chimneys were cleaned. He woke up. He was a great humanist. But he gave an ideology which has its illicit legacy. There are some inherent contradictions. Marx said capitalism will die because of inherent contradictions but you forgot that communism also has its inherent contradictions because of which it met waterloo or downfall in the very place it was born in Russia when Gorbachov initiated the reform measures. He said a very important thing that bread and butter, food or the prime essentials of life, medicines to cure diseases, food for the empty belly and work for empty hand. This is a prime necessity. You cannot think of God, you cannot think of meditation or yoga, you cannot think of value unless and until your five fundamentals are addressed. P.R.Sarkar, the founder of Renaissance man needs five fundamentals i.e. food, clothing, shelter, education and medicine. Anybody and everybody who is born on this planet has the right to these five fundamentals. Therefore, any civil society any government for that matter who manages civil society should guarantee these five fundamentals. No one should go without food, go without cloth, go without habitation, go without proper education, go without medicine. By virtue of being born in the soil you have to right to enjoy, you have right to get all these because nature's bounty is no one's monopoly. It is our patrimony. Therefore, we should have fair share at least with a respect to the fundamentals. So, in economic plane you find there is crisis. As we know 20% of the world's population are in possession of 80% of world's wealth. The mathematics is so simple, calculation is so simple. 80% of the world's population manages with 20% of world resources.

So, that is because we have a defective economic system where minority prospers at the cost of majority. So, there is so much glaring. When USA president Donald trump came to Indian everyday they were spending Rs.100 cores. Total expenditure on visit to Gujarat is equivalent Rs 12 to 15 cores for trump's security. Yes, we should agree with that Indian should give respect to the President of America. Do you know what was the cost of 2 pecks or 3 pecks of wine, whisky, it was Rs.5.00lakhs. It was come out all in the newspapers. It is pure statistics and here is a country where a child born in a slum, in the height of hunger in extreme hunger takes stones. A child to satiate its hunger without knowing that a stone cannot satiate, take stones. The expenses of one meal in a five star hotel in Delhi can sustain an average Indian for the whole year. Is it not an economic crisis? Something inherently wrong in our economic system, which is responsible for such glaring disparities between rich and poor. The culprit is certain paradigms let us say capitalism. Capitalism grows by a psychology of accumulation, private property and gets promoted by laissez faire, non-interference. You are free to earn, to accumulate. That is responsible for rich becoming richer, poor becoming poorer. On the other hand, we have communism where they talk of the workers of the world unite, give food to the empty belly and work to an empty hand, but there is no scope for cultivation of individual freedom, aesthetics, culture because religion is considered to be opium. Even if you guarantee food for every man, work for every man you cannot have a stable society because bread is a prime necessity but man doesn't live by a bread alone. After your hunger is satiated you need something else, you need the pursuit of freedom, individual initiative that is throttled. That is why it faced opposition from the common people. The society interest is prime and individual interest is relegated, neglected. That is why a great man has said that the communist know the forest, they recognize the forest but not the trees. They talk of society but they ignore the individual. That man doesn't live by bread alone, bread is necessary but after bread then. Man is a psychic being. So, they don't have provision to reconcile these contradictions, they have assured matter is the *Sum mum Bonum*, matter is the ultimate, man lives by bread alone is inherently defective. That is why it also did not survive. In Indian we have mixed economy, we talk of socialism, Marxism, communism. Communism is the political front, socialism is the social expression and this gives the ideology. Marxism gives the ideology. So, in Indian we profess socialism, but it is really a capitalistic country. Mixed economy is nothing but capitalism in disguise under garb of socialism because everything is being controlled by the rich capitalists. The seats are purchased, ministry is formed. Is there a strength? The capitalist there is a great saying that if you feed the hen, who will take the egg? So, it is the ultimate who ruled. Rules formulated, laws are enacted, amendments are made to suit the vested interests. It is not going to love the economic crisis. In political crisis, in political

sphere there is a poverty of leadership. There a poverty of true leadership because they are so much preoccupied with their own selves. They don't have time to think of their electorate once they are elected. So, that is a human psychology, the self-centric mindset. A true leader is one who is always out to share the fortunes of the people in the electorate. So, in political sphere one person embezzled Rs.1, 20,000crores in 2G Scam, fodder Scam and so on and who have protected them ?, the politicians who are supposed to attend to the interest of the community, society or people whom they represent. There is a crisis of leadership. This is politics. If you come to society, the crisis in society you know pretty well. The communal riots, you see Hindus and Muslims live together but when there is a communal riot the Hindus always apprehend some danger from the neighborhood just as people together when there is an election the father and son there is a divide within the family. So, there is terrorism and then governance. The governance system that you have and the legal system laws are made but because of the loopholes in the laws even a murderer also finds an escape route. So, there are laws but our agency is not enough to enforce the laws. Unless the laws are enforced then remain mere letters in the books and enactments. Why is it that in European countries the crime rate is low? Zero corruption and zero crime in countries like Singapore because if you found liter on the way you find 100 dollars or 500 dollars. If your child also plucks a flower, parents fined because you have not taught the child how to take care of the national wealth. One Indian about 1 ½ years back in USA they were taking food somehow did not like food he left it, hen waiter said Sir, you are wasting food. Then they said we have paid for it. You have paid for the food, you have right to take the food but you don't have right to destroy the food which that of the country that is countries resources. You are wasting the resources of the country. A shopkeeper in Singapore who was fined because he kept a live fish to move in a jar. The matter went to the court of law. They said we keep the live fish because there was consumers' demand. They say you are free to keep live fish but you must give them enough space to move. Look at their empathy for a fish. That means they are not god's sent. Before 1965 Singapore was a fishermen's village. People were fishing in angles. How they could develop? Because of the enforcement. There are not only laws, the government ensures, the police ensures that their people live inconformity with laws. But in India the enforcement is not there. That is why the rules remain as mere letters in the enactments, in the law books. In educational system in India, what happens? We don't have good researchers, good researchers in our laboratory. Why? Because the best minds go to IT companies. If you ask a father, where his son is working? He says his son is working in Infosys, in Microsoft etc. We have seen 20% of the best minds of India are working in IT sectors. No one wants to be a teacher, everyone has an ambition to go abroad and their services, their intelligence, their talent is being bought. This



is the systematic constraints or inadequacies because of which we don't have good teachers who are there in the teaching profession. How do you expect good doctors? Because whether he is doctor or engineer, advocate, or a religious man or a teacher or a social activist every is a product of classroom. I learnt from the then Vice Chancellor, he said why you are complaining that the politicians are disturbing you. Who has created the politicians? He was there with you for 15-20 years, you could not make him a good man, how do you expect that after joining politics he will be good? A bad man has become politician; a man without values has become a doctor. So, he will steal kidney. The doctor who is stealing kidney must be a very skilled surgeon. So, the present educational system gives us two things i.e. information and skill. Nothing beyond that. But both information and skill, they give empowerment. Bacon says knowledge is power. If we know the secrets of nature can control nature. If we know the cause of malaria and typhoid can control typhoid, we can prevent typhoid and can cure typhoid. We know that mosquito bite is the cause of malaria, use mosquito net or repel and we prevent malaria and if you are affected by malaria, use quinine. The more and more you know or unravel the secrets, unveil the secrets of nature, the more efficiency you have to control nature. You can remain cool when there is scorching heat outside. So, information gives us power, empowerment. By science we know the laws and by technology we use these laws to create know-hows. So, science gives us knowledge and technology gives us know-hows. So, what about skill? An engineer learns the skill how to make embankments, houses. So, both information and skill they give us power. Man is greatly empowered. They say that the primitive man was killing each other in retail by throwing stones. So, one man is killed where killing is in retail. Now, we are able to kill wholesale, just press a button then you do not know the inter ballistic missiles what horror is taking place in the other part of the globe. So, we take the credit. What a deplorable state! Now, India is capable of sending nuclear warheads from 2000Kms, Pakistan says we can send from 3000Kms. So, we take pride in capacity to destroy and America takes pride in the fact that he presides over the nuclear club. Now, scientists are engaged in more harmful, subtle weapons so that they will access. Who are the people? People who have greater arsenal are rich. So, that is the thing. So, educational system empowers man Science and Technology everything. Empowerment is necessary but not enough because power can be used and abused as well and that is what taking place because there is no built in system in our education. It teaches how to operate but it doesn't tell us that don't take away a kidney of a person without his knowledge. It is a vital organ. A great incident took place in Bangalore, you must be known. A person came complained of stomach ache. He was asked to be undergone operation which he agreed and gave a consent letter. In half an hour one ulcer was operated and at the same time a kidney was taken out, smuggled out

and sold for Rs.5,50,000/- by the doctor. After six months when there is an another complain he goes to another hospital for ultrasound, then the doctor says, Brother; you are short of one kidney. The patient said, how come? Then, things came to limelight. A doctor who can manage to take away your kidney without your knowledge, how skilled the doctor must be! But he doesn't have the sense of values or how to use this power. If you do not know how to use this power you are likely to abuse it. If you give a knife to a mad man he will go on killing spree, nothing wrong with the mad man. Why did you give him because he is mad because a mad man commits murder it doesn't attract provisions of law, he send to a centre for treatment.

## References

- Adams, Marilyn McCord. *Horrendous Evils and the Goodness of God*. Ithaca, NY: Cornell University Press, 1999.
- Alston, W. *Perceiving God*. Ithaca: Cornell University Press, 1991.
- Anderson, Pamela Sue. *A Feminist Philosophy of Religion: The Rationality and Myths of Religious Belief*. Oxford: Blackwell, 1998.
- Anselm of Canterbury. *St. Anselm: Basic Writings*. LaSalle, IL: Open Court Publishing, 1962.
- Beilby, James K., ed. *Naturalism Defeated? Essays on Plantinga's Evolutionary Argument against Naturalism*, Ithaca: Cornell University Press, 2002.
- Bergmann, Michael. "Skeptical Theism and Rowe's New Evidential Argument from Evil." *Noûs* 35 (2001) 2:278–296.
- Bergmann, Michael and Michael Rea. "In Defense of Skeptical Theism: A Reply to Almeida and Oppy." *Australasian Journal of Philosophy*, 83 (2005): 241–251.
- Bowker, John. *Problems of Suffering in Religions of the World*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1970.
- Byrne, Peter. *Prolegomena to Religious Pluralism: Reference and Realism in Religion*. London: Macmillan, 1995.
- Caputo, John. *The Religious: Blackwell Readings in Continental Philosophy*. Oxford: Wiley-Blackwell, 2001.
- Clack, Beverly and Brian R. Clack. *The Philosophy of Religion: A Critical Introduction*. Oxford: Blackwell, 1998.
- Clayton, John. *Religions, Reasons and Gods: Essays in Cross-Cultural Philosophy of Religion*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 2006.
- Coakley, Sarah. *Powers and Submissions: Spirituality, Philosophy, and Gender*. Oxford: Blackwell Publishers, 2002.
- Collins, Francis. *The Language of God: A Scientist Presents Evidence for Belief*. New York: Simon and Schuster, 2006.
- Copan, Paul. *Loving Wisdom: Christian Philosophy of Religion*. St. Louis: Chalice Press, 2007.
- Craig, W. *The Kalam Cosmological Argument*. New York: Barnes and Noble, 1979.
- Craig, William Lane. *The Cosmological Argument from Plato to Leibniz*. Eugene, OR: Wipf and Stock, 1980.



## fcfV" k mi fuoškokn dk Hkkjr h; m | ks rFkk 0; ki kj ij i Hko

Mk vfuy dąkj feJ  
foHkkxk/; {k} bfrgkl foHkkx  
oh, l -, l -Mh dkyst  
, oa izMUr nh{kr  
oh0, l 0, l OMh0 dkyst] dkuij

vk/kfud m | kska dk fodkl fcfV" k dky  
dh viuh , d vyx gh fo'kskrk FkA "Hkkjr ea vaxsth ds jktuhfrd i Hko ds l kFk gh  
l kFk ikphu m | kska ds LFkku ij u; s m | kska dk Hkh fodkl gq/kA\*\*  
<sup>1</sup> Hkkjr ea 190ha "krkCnh ds e/; ea vk/kfud m | kska dh LFkki uk gq h FkA 190ha  
"krkCnh ds vlur ea bxySM ea gq h vksj kfxd Økflur ds dkj . k vaxst ka dks Hkkjr ea vfrfjDr  
ipth yxkus dh vko'; drk vutko gkus yxhA "vaxsth dks Hkkjr ea ipth yxkus dh u  
doy l fo/kk; a o vol j ikr Fk\$ vfir q; gk; ij Je dk eW; Hkh de FkA\*\*<sup>2</sup> Hkkjr ea  
Jfed de etnijh ij miyC/k Fk\$ vr% bxySM dh t: jrka ds vuq kj Hkkjr ea vudks  
oLrka dk mRiknu fd; k tkus yxkA vaxst ks ds l kekT; foLrkj dh ufr rFkk m | kska ds  
fodkl ds dkj . k Hkkjr ea l Med\$ jyo\$ Mkdrkj] cUnjxkgka dk fodkl ] cđ fofue; rFkk  
chek dEifu; k; Hkh LFkfir dhA 190ha "krkCnh ds e/; ea jyo\$ dk fueZk vk/kfud m | kska  
ds fodkl ea dkQh egroi wZ l kfcR gq/kA fd l h gn rd jyo\$ vius vki ea , d cgr  
cMk m | ks Fkhj D; kfd] "ftl nsk ea ykgk o dks yk i ; kZr ek=k ea miyC/k gđ ogk; jyo\$  
dh fueZk ds fcuk vksj kfxd fodkl vl EHko yxrk gđ m | ks dh ftu "kk [kkvka dk jyo\$  
l s i R; {k l Ecu/k gSmuea e' khuh iz ksx dh vko'; drk i Mfh gS vr% jyo\$ dk fueZk Hkkjr  
ea vk/kfud m | kska dk i wZ pd gđ\*\*<sup>3</sup> jyo\$ dk Hkkjr ds ikphu m | kska dks rgl & ugl  
djus dk cgr cMk ; kxnku jgkA "jyo\$ us bxySM ea fufeZ eky dks Hkkjr ea igpkus ea  
l gk; rk inku dh rFkk xkoka dh vkRefuHkjrk dh "kfdR dks tM+l s m [kkM+fn; kA jyo\$ us  
Hkkjr dks , d vkfFkd bdkbz cukus ea l gk; rk nh rFkk Hkkjr dk fo'o dh eMh l s l h/kk

<sup>1</sup> Hkkjr h; LorU=rk vkUnksy dk bfrgkl ] [k.M & 3] i'B l 0 & 75  
<sup>2</sup> Hkkjr dk l kft d] l k dfrd vj vfrkzi bfrgkl ] i'B l 0 & 79

<sup>3</sup> dkyZekDI Z%U; w kdZ Msyh fVt; w] i'B l 4; k & 62

I Ecu/k LFkfi r fd; kA<sup>\*\*4</sup> okLro ea jysos dh vikj "kfDr ds dkj.k gh vk/kfud m | kska ds fodkl ds l kfk gh l kfk Hkkjrh; jk'Vbknh rRoka dks c<kok feyk vkj Hkkjrh; m | ks i fr; ka dks Hkh u; s m | kska dh LFkfi uk ds l vol j ikr gks l dA vaxt ka us Hkkjrh ea 190ha "krkCnh ds e/; ea ddy uhy] pk; dkQh ds mRiknu ij fo'ksk cy fn; ka ^Hkkjrh ea 1850&55 ds e/; ds l e; l wrh di Mka ds m | ks] tw dh feyka o dks yk ds [kkuka dh fodkl dh i f0; k vkjEHk gpa<sup>\*\*5</sup> ; | fi iEke fo'o ; 0 ds l e; rd fon'skh i fr} fUnrk l ekr gks xbz Fkh fQj Hkh ^1914 ds i wZ ds l e; rFkk ckn ds l e; ea Hkh vks] kfxd fodkl dh xfr /kheh jghA<sup>\*\*6</sup> ftu m | kska dk fodkl gq/k Hkh og tw rFkk dikl rd gh l hfer jgk] fdUrqf}rh; fo"o ; 0 ds nkjku vl; m | kska dk fodkl Hkh i k jEHk gq/kA bl l e; pk;] dkQh] l wrh oL= m | ks ds vfrfjDr tw] dk; syk] ykgk , oa bLi kr o "kDdj vkfn l s l EcfU/kr m | ks Hkh LFkfi r fd; s x; A

Hkkjrh ea fcfV" k "kkl udgy ea fodfl r gkus okys m | ks fuEufyf[kr bl i dzkj Fks

&

### 1- l wrh di Mka m | ks &

Hkkjrh ea igyk l wrh di Mka dk dkj [kkuk cEcbZ ea LFkfi r fd; k x; kA ^1861&62 ea dikl dh vPNh Ql y gkus ds dkj.k l wrh oL= ds m | ks dks vkj vf/kd c<kok feyk ftl ds QyLo: i 0; ki kfj; ka ea , d u; s vks] kfxd i pthokn dk tUe gq/kA<sup>\*\*7</sup> 1879 ea Hkkjrh ea l wrh di Mka ds 56 dkj [kkus LFkfi r gks pps Fks ftuds ekfyd vaxt vf/kdkjh gh FkA ^1880&95 ds e/; ds l e; ea l wrh oL= ds m | ks ea vR; f/kd of) gpZ vkj dkj [kkuka dh l a; k ngkus l s Hkh vf/kd 144 gks xba<sup>\*\*8</sup> dkj [kkuka ea gpZ of) ds QyLo: i vudka ykxka dks jkst xkj ds vol j ikr gq A ^1900&01 ds chp ds l e; ea ddy 35 djkm+30 yk[k i kSM l wr rFkk 42 djkm+20 yk[k xt di Ms dk mRiknu gkrk Fks tks fd 1947 ea c<dj 1 vjc 33 djkm+i kSM vkj di Ms dk 3 vjc 77 djkm+xt gks x; k FkA<sup>\*\*9</sup>

l wrh di Ms ds bl m | ks ea tcfD fujUrj i xfr gkrh jgh fdUrq 1895 ds ckn bl ea f"kfFkyrk vk xba ^1895&1905 ds e/; ds l e; ea Hkkjrh ea vk; s vdkyka ds ifj.kke Lo: i l wrh oL=ka dk mRiknu Lrj ?kV x; kA nll jh vkj 1902 dh vejhdh l Vvckth dh otg l s: bz dh dher ea of) gks xbz ftl dk Hkkjrh; l wrh oL= ds m | ks ij ?kkrd i Hkko i Mka<sup>\*\*10</sup> , dh ifjLFkfr; ka ea l wrh oL= m | ks ea eUnh vk xba ^1900&01 ea Hkkjrh us 1 vjc 87 djkm+ 50 yk[k xt di Ms dk vk; kr fd; k FkA 1913&14 ea ; g vk; kr l cl s vf/kd 2 vjc 40 djkm+xt FkA<sup>\*\*11</sup> i jUrq bl h chp 1905 bD ea Lon'skh vkUnsyu i k jEHk gks gh vaxt ka o Hkkjrh; m | ks i fr; ka ea i frLi /kZ dh

4. nd kb] , Ovko % Hkkjrh; jk'Vbkn dh l keftd i'BHkne] i'B l a; k & 105

5. nd kb] , Ovko % Hkkjrh; jk'Vbkn dh l keftd i'BHkne] i'B l a; k & 83

6. nRr] vkjoi h0 % vkt dk Hkkjrh] i'B l a; k & 168

7. Mko rkjpln % Hkkjrh; LorU=rk vkUnsyu dk bfrgk] [k.M & 3] i'B l a; k & 81

8. xkMfxy] MhOvkj0 % fn bMFLV? y vkQ bM; k bu jh l VkbE l i'B l a; k & 74&75

9. Mko rkjpln % Hkkjrh; LorU=rk vkUnsyu dk bfrgk] [k.M&3] i'B l a; k & 81

10. nd kb] , Ovko % Hkkjrh; jk'Vbkn dh l keftd i'BHkne] i0 l 0 & 84

11. Mko rkjpln % Hkkjrh; LorU=rk vkUnsyu dk bfrgk] [k.M&3] i'B l a; k & 82

Hkkouk tkxr gþz vksj bl dkj.k 1913&14 ds chp l wrh dkj [kkuka dh l ã; k l Ei wkz Hkkjr ea 264 gks xbz ftl ea yxHkx 2 yk[k Jfed dk; Z djrs FkA

## 2- iVI u m |ks &

Hkkjr ea iVI u dk mRiknu cgr gh /kheh xfr l sikjEHk gþkA 1855 bD ea cakry ea fj "kjk uked LFkku ij igyh iVI u fey dh LFkkiuk gþz FkA "fo"o ea iVI u l s fufe l kekuka dh ekx vf/kd gkus ds dkj.k fcfV" k i pthifr fcuk fdl h l dkap ds i pth dh i jh l gk; rk inku dj jgs Fks rFkk bl m |ks dks l jdkj dk Hkh l j {k.k i klr FkA\*\*12 bl fy, 1882 bD rd Hkkjr ea 20 iVI u dh feya LFkfi r gks xbz FkA "i Fke fo"o ; q ds nksj ku iVI u ds m |ks dh cgr vf/kd ixfr gþz vksj 1913&14 ds e/; iVI u feyka dh l ã; k 641 gks xBA\*\*13 fdUrq 1929 bD dh vkfFkd elnh ds dkj.k bl m |ks dks dkQh ed hcrka dks >syuk iMkA "iVI u ds m |ks dks vR; kf/kd upl ku nsk ds foHkk tu ds QyLo: i gþkA cakry dk i whz fgLI k tgk; iVI u dh mit vf/kd gksh Fkh] ikfdLrku ds fgLI sea pyh x; hA\*\*14 vr% 1947 ds i"pkr Hkkjr ds ikl dgy 113 iVI u dh feys "kks jg xbz vksj mRiknu dh ek=k ea deh gks xBA

## 3- dks yk m |ks &

Hkkjr ea vksj kfxd fodkl dh xfr ea rhork ykus ds fy; s dks ysdk mRiknu vf/kdkf/kd ek=k ea gkus vko"; d FkA 1880 ea nsk ea ek= 56 dks yk [kkus FkA "fdUrq Hkkjr dh vf/kdk"ka vPNh dks yk [kkuka ij fcfV" k vf/kdkfj; ka dk fu; U=.k Fkk vksj Hkkjr rh; ka dks n jso rhl js Lrj dh dks yk [kkus mi yC/k FkA\*\*15 Hkkjr ea jkuhxat dh dks yk [kku l cl s ifl ) FkA ckn ea fcgkj] cakry o mMh l k dh dk; syk [kkus ea l s Hkh mRiknu dh ifO; k i kjEHk gþz ftl l s 1894&95 bD ea dks yk [kkuka dh l ã; k 123 gks xBA dks ysea yxkrkj of) gkus ds dkj.k 1914 rd yxHkx 1]51]376 etnij [kkuka ea dk; jr FkA 1937 bD rd dks ysdk mRiknu 2]50]00]000 Vu ifro'kz fd; k tkrk FkA

## 4- yksg , oabLkr m |ks &

fdl h Hkh nsk dh ixfr o fodkl ea /kkrq o e"khuh m |ks vR; Ur egROI wkz gA i Fke egk; q ds nksj ku Hkkjr ea , s m |ks yxHkx u dscjkj FkA "1914 ds i whz Hkkjr ea jsyos dks NkMoj yksg o bLkr ds cMs m |kska dh cgr de l ã; k FkA\*\*16 Hkkjr ea bl hfy, l wrh oL= m |ks o tw m |ks dh ixfr ds clotm Hkh Hkkjr rh; vksj kfxd fodkl dk Lrj fuEu FkA "1870 rFkk 1914 ds chp ds dky ea Hkkjr ea vFhk; .k ds uke ij jsyos ds dkj [kkus rFkk i hry , oa yksg ds dN <ykbZkja dh LFkkiuk dh xbz FkA\*\*17 1873 ea fcgkj ea fLFkr >kfj; k uked LFkku ij "dkjxkj vk; u oDI z" rFkk 1907 ea te"knth Vkvk us "yksg & bLkr dEiuh" dh LFkkiuk dhA bl dEiuh us 1911 ea dPpk yksg rFkk 1913 ea bLkr cukuk i kjEHk fd; k FkA ckn ea ; q dky ds nksj ku 1918 bD ea

12. MKO rkj kpln %Hkkjr rh; LorU=rk vDnkyu dk bfrgl ] [k.M&3] i'B l ã; k & 82

13. nd kb] , Ovko %Hkkjr rh; jk'v'okn dh l keftd i'BHkA] i'B l ã; k & 84

14. pki Mh] i jh] nkl %Hkkjr dk l keftd] l kldfrd vksj vkfFkd bfrgl ] i'B l ã; k & 205

15. pki Mh] i jh] nkl %Hkkjr dk l keftd] l kldfrd vksj vkfFkd bfrgl ] i'B l ã; k & 208

16. nRr] vkj OihO %vkt dk Hkkjr] i'B l ã; k & 156

17. xkMfxy] MhOvkjO %fn bMfLV; y vko bM; k bu jhl M VkbEI ] i'B l ã; k & 117&18

ghjkiġ ea ^bf.M; u vk; ju LVhy dEiuh\*\* dh LFKki uk dh xba ^Hkkjr ea 1913 bD ea bLkr dk mRiknu ek= 91]000 Vu Fkk tcfD 1918 bD ea 1]24]000 Vu Fkka\*\*18 iFke fo"o ; ̢ dh l ekflr ds i"pkr-Hkkjr ea dkj [kkuka dk vf/kdkf/kd fodkl gqk mRiknu Lrj ea Hkh dkQh of) gPā ^1921&22 ea 2 yk[k 70 gtkj Vu dPpk dks yk rFkk 1 yk[k 70 gtkj Vu bLkr dh mRiknu ek=k ea of) gPā\*\*19 I u-1923 bD ea Hknkorh ea ^eS j LVV vk; ju oDI Z\* ds uke l s , d dkj [kkus dh LFKki uk dh xbz tks fd Hkkjr ea f}rh; fo"o ; ̢ ds l e; rd 10 yk[k Vu l s Hkh vf/kd vPnh fdLe dk ykqk cukus yxk Fkk rFkk 1947 rd 25 yk[k Vu l s Hkh vf/kd ek=k ea bLkr dk mRiknu djus yxka

**phuh m | ks &**

Hkkjr ea 1918 ds i"pkr phuh m | ks dk vkjEHk gqk Fkka 1922&23 bD ea phuh dk dgy mRiknu 84]000 Vu Fkka ^Hkkjr ea 1931 bD rd dgy 30 phuh feys Fkha ftuea yxHkx 1]58000 Vu phuh dk mRiknu fd; k tkrk Fkka\*\*20 phuh m | ks dh vHkur i wZ i xfr , oamdufr ds dkj .k ^1932 bD ea fcfV" k l jdkj }kj k phuh m | ks dks l j {k.k i nku fd; k x; k ft l ds QyLo: i phuh m | ks dh vkj vf/kd of) gPā\*\*21 I Ei wkZ nsk ea 1936 bD rd 135 phuh feya Fkha tks fd 9 yk[k 19 gtkj Vu ifro'kZ phuh dk mRiknu djrh Fkha 1938&39 ea ; g ek=k c < dj 10]40]048 gks xbz Fkh rFkk 1940 bD rd Hkkjr ea dgy 161 phuh feys LFKfir gks pDh Fkha Hkkjr; phuh feyka dks l jdkjh l j {k.k i klr gksus ds dkj .k cgr l e) gPā

**dkxt m | ks &**

Hkkjr ea dkxt ds m | ks dh l oI Fke LFKki uk 1879 bD ea y[kuÅ ea gPZ rnki jkUr 1882 bD ea VhVx<+ea 1885 bD ea i uk eġ 1889 bD jkuhat ea gPZ Fkha ^Hkkjr ea 1922&23 bD ea yxHkx 23]576 Vu dkxt dk mRiknu fd; k tkrk Fkka\*\*22 f}rh; fo"o ; ̢ dh l ekflr ds i"pkr- nsk ea dkxt dh ekx cgr vf/kd c<+ xbz vkj LorU=rk i kflr ds i"pkr-ykska dh vko"; drkvka dh i firZ graq l jdkj us fo"ksk /; ku fn; ka

**I heV m | ks &**

vaxtka ds "kkl u & dky ea I heV m | ks dh LFKki uk iFke fo"o ; ̢ ds l e; rd gks pDh Fkha Hkkjr ea 1914 bD rd fl QZ rhu I heV dEifu; k; Fkha tks fd fujUrj cgr gh rhoz xfr l s mRiknu dj jgh Fkha Hkkjr ea i kj clnj uked LFKku ij ^bf.M; u I heV dEiuh\*\*23 dVuh eġ ^dVuh I heV , .M b.MfLV<sup>a</sup>, y dEiuh\*\*] vkj cmh ea ^i kZ/zySM I heV dEiuh\*\* bR; kfn dEifu; k; dk; jR Fkha ^1914 rd bu dEifu; ka dk I heV mRiknu ifro'kZ 1]000 Vu Fkk tks fd 1925 bD ea 2]50]000 Vu gks x; k Fkka\*\*24

18. nd kbZ , OvkiO %Hkkjr; jk'Vbkn dh l kelftd i'BHkhe] iO l @ & 86  
 19. MKO rkj kpln %Hkkjr; LorU=rk vkUnsyu dk bfrgkl ] [k.M& ] i'B l Ā; k & 83  
 20. pki Mġ i ġh] nkl %Hkkjr dk l kelftd] l kldfr vkj vkfFkZd bfrgkl ] i'B l Ā; k & 207  
 21. MKO rkj kpln %Hkkjr; LorU=rk vkUnsyu dk bfrgkl ] i'B l Ā; k & 82  
 22. MKO rkj kpln %Hkkjr; LorU=rk vkUnsyu dk bfrgkl ] i'B l Ā; k & 82  
 23. nd kbZ vkjO, O %Hkkjr; jk'Vbkn dh l kelftd i'BHkhe] iO l @ & 88  
 24. pki Mġ i ġh] nkl %Hkkjr dk l kelftd] l kldfrd , oa vkfFkZd bfrgkl ] i'B l Ā; k & 209

fdUrq ekx ea dbz xqk of) gks ds l kFk gh l kFk l heV ds mRiknu ea Hkh of) gks  
yxhA ^1938&39 rd Hkkjr ea yxHkx 1]170]000 Vu ifro'kZ dgy mRiknu fd;k tkrk  
Fkka\*\*25

### pezm | ks %

fcfV" k dky ea peMs ds vk/kfud m | ks dk Hkh fueZk fd;k x; k Fkka vaxtka us  
pezm | ks dh mlufir o fodkl dsfy, vk/kfud rjhdka dk Hkh bLreky fd;k A ^1 oZ Eke  
1860 bD ea dkuigj ea ^gkuil , .M l M/yjh\*\* uked QSDVh dh LFkki uk dh rHkh l s dkuigj  
peMk m | ks dk e[; d[ns cu x; kA\*\*26 ckn ea cEcbZ , oa entl ea Hkh pezm | ks dh  
QSDV^, ka dh Hkh LFkki uk dh xbA pezm | ks dks vf/kdkf/kd fodfl r djus ds mnas; l s  
1930 bD ea ^gkbM^ l s budok; jh deVh\*\* dh Hkh LFkki uk dh x; hA

### , Y; wfu; e m | ks &

fcfV" k "kkl u & dky ea Hkkjr ea , Y; wfu; e ds m | ks dks Hkh fodfl r fd;k x; k  
Fkka 1937 bD ea dydRrk ds fudV ^, Y; wfu; e dky i kjs'ku vkD bf.M; k fyfeVM\*\* , oa  
^, Y; wfu; e i kMD"ku\*\* uked dEifu; ka dh LFkki uk dh x; h Fkka ^f}rh; fo"o ; @ ds  
i "pkr~ Hkkjr ea 1943 bD ea ^, yok; s\* ea Hkh , d dkj [kkus dk fueZk fd;k x; kA bl  
dkj [kkus ea cgr cMs i kus ij , Y; wfu; e dh pknjka dk fueZk fd;k tkrk Fkka\*\*27

Hkkjr ds vks] kshdj .k uhr; ka ds QyLo: i uohu m | kska dk tle rks vo"; gqk  
ysdu Hkkjrokfl ; ka dh n"kk vks] Hkh vf/kd n; uh; gks h x; h vks] fcfV" k l jdkj o  
ukxfjd vf/kd l Eilu gks x; A ^190h "krknh ea Jfedka ds dke ds ?ka/s c<k fn; s x; s  
vks] cgr gh de etnjh fuf"pr dh x; hA muds jgus dk LFkku Hkh xnh rFk  
?kuh&cflr; ka ea Fkka vks] cgr gh vekufkd rjhd l s L=h o cPpka l s dke djok; k tkrk  
Fkka\*\*28

### 0; ki kj ij iHko &

0; ki kj d {ks= ea fcfV" k l jdkj us Hkkjr ds l UnHkZ ea fdl h Hkh ykHkn dk; Z dks  
dk; kZlor ugha fd;k A ^190h "krknh ea vaxtka dks m | ks ds {ks= ea , dlf/kdkj i ktr gks  
pplk Fkka rFkka fo"o ds cktkja ea mudk i Hko LFkfi r gks pplk Fkka 1875 ds i "pkr~fo"o  
ds cktkja ea vU; ; i ksh; ns'kka ds ifr}Unh vk tkus l s mudk i Hko ?kVus yxkA fdUrq  
Hkkjr ea jktuhrd i Hko ds dkj .k mlgkus vi uh fLFkr fQj l q<+cuk yhA\*\*29 i Eke fo"o  
; @ ds le; rd Hkkjr ds 2@3 fgLl s ij fcfV" k eky dk vf/kdkj Fkka vaxtka us  
Hkkjr; 0; ki kj dks vi us mnas; ka dh ifrZ dk egroi kZ l k/ku cuk; kA

^Hkkjr dk fons'kh 0; ki kj\* ml dh df'k iz'kku vFkD; oLFkka ij vk/kfjr Fkka fdUrq  
Hkkjr ek= dPpsky dk mRiknd gh Fkka\*\*30 vr% Hkkjr; eky ds mRiknu ij vks] ml ds  
fu; kZ ij vaxtka dk gh fu; U=.k Fkka Hkkjr dk fons'kh 0; ki kj gh Hkkjr; m | ks /ku/kka dh

25. nd kbZ , OvkiO % Hkkjr; jk'vbn dh l kelftd i'BlHie] i'B l ; k & 88

26. pki Mh i jh] nkl % Hkkjr dk l kelftd l kldfrd , oa vkfFkd fodkl ] i'B l ; k & 209

27. pki Mh i jh] nkl % Hkkjr dk l kelftd l kldfrd vks] vkfFkd bfrgl ] i'B l ; k & 209

28. Mko rkjpln % Hkkjr; LorU=rk vkUnsyu dk bfrgl ] [k.M & 3] i'B l ; k & 119

29. nRr] vkjOihO % vkt dk Hkkjr] i'B l ; k & 161

30. Mko rkjpln % Hkkjr; LorU=rk vkUnsyu dk bfrgl ] [k.M&3 i'B l ; k & 113

gkfu dk iæ[k dkj.k FkkA Hkkjr ea fons'kh 0; ki kj dh tks fLFkfr fo|eku Fkh og Hkkjr ds fy, fdl h Hkh izdkj l s fgrdj ugha FkhA Hkkjr l s ifro'kz yxHkx 40 djkm+/kujkf" k ds cnys ml s dñ ugha feyrk FkkA<sup>\*\*31</sup> bl izdkj Hkkjrh; i pth dk Hkkjr ea vLrRo gks jgk Fkk vksj vaxst Hkkjrh; i pth ds LFkku ij fons'kh i pth ij vf/kd tkj nsjgs FkA

i Fke fo"o ; ð l s i mZ rd ^Hkkjr ea fcl/su l s vk; kr dgy l keku dk 63 ifr"kr Fkk vksj Hkkjr l s blySM ds fy, dgy 25 ifr"kr fu; k r fd; k tkrk FkkA<sup>\*\*32</sup> Hkkjr ea ftu oLrqka dk vk; kr fd; k tkr Fkk os l keku; turk ds fy, vuko"; d gksh FkhA Hkkjr ea [kk | klu dh deh ds ckot m Q\$ku ds l kekuka dk vk; kr fd; k tkrk FkkA bu l kekuka ds vk; kr ds fojksk ea 6 tykb] 1889 dks ^caxokl h l ekpkj i =\*\* us izdkf"kr fd; k & ^ge Hkkjrokfl ; ka dks ckyka dks c<kus ds fy, u gh fdl h l qfU/kr rsy , oa psjjs dh l tñjrk cuk; s j [kus ds fy, fdl h Hkh ikmMj dh t: jr ugha g\$----- ge Åuh o j'skeh di Mka l s Hkh ru ugha <eluk pkgrs g\$ ; fn Hkkjr ds tykgka dk i ru Hkh gks tk; srks ge o'k dh Nky l s viuk ru <d yaks vksj ; fn og Hkh dgha ugha feyh rks ge uXu gh jgs yaks i jUrq vaxt ka l s ge ; gh i kFkZuk djrs g\$ fd os Hkkjr dks ml ds gky ij NkM+ na vksj de l s de Hkkjrokfl ; ka dks thfor rks jgus nhft, A<sup>\*\*33</sup> 19oha "krkCnh ds vlur ea Hkkjr ea blySM l s vk; kr l keku dh ek=k ea rsth l s ifjorU gkus yxA ^1884 l s 1879 rd Hkkjr ea tks dgy l keku fons'kka l s fu; k r fd; k x; k Fkk ml dk 82 ifr"kr Hkx blySM ds l keku dk FkkA<sup>\*\*34</sup> fdUrq vxys nl l kyka ea blySM l s Hkkjr ea vk; kr dh ek=k /khj&/khj s Øe"K% ?kVrh pyh xbA ^1884&89 ds l e; ea fcl/su l s fu; k r fd; k x; k l keku dk ifr"kr 82 ifr"kr l s ?kVdj 79 ifr"kr gks x; k FkkA 1899&1904 rd dh vof/k esa g 66 ifr"kr Fkk 1904&14 rd ds l e; ea ek= 63 ifr"kr "ksk jg x; kA<sup>\*\*35</sup> y\$du i Fke fo"o ; ð ds i "pkr~vk; kr ds epkcy\$ fu; k r vf/kd i Hkko"kkyh FkkA Hkkjr vc ek= dPps eky dk fu; k r d cu x; k FkkA ^1939&40 rd dh vof/k ea blySM l s Hkkjr ea vc vk; kr dh ek=k 25-2 ifr"kr jg x; h Fkh vksj Hkkjr l s blySM dks fu; k r dh xbZ ek=k l s 35 ifr"kr of) dh xbA<sup>\*\*36</sup> Hkkjr l s tks Hkh l keku blySM fu; k r fd; k tkrk Fkk os pk; ] peMk] dikl ] frygu vkfn iæ[k Fks tcf d w jh vksj l urh di M\$ yk\$ vksj bl i kr ds l keku rFkk dkxt ds vk; kr ea deh dj nh xbA ^Hkkjr l s fu; k r ea rsth ds QyLo: i ; gk; ds fdl kuka ij vR; kf/kd ncko i M\$us yxk ftl l s os x\$ t: jh oLrqka dk mRi knu djus ds fy, etcj FkA<sup>\*\*37</sup>

f}rh; fo"o ; ð ds l e; Hkkjrh; 0; ki kj ea dbZ vksj ifjorU gqA ^f}rh; fo"o ; ð ds l e; rd fo"o ds vl; n\$ k t\$ s vejhdk] dukMk] vkLV\$y; k] cekZ vkfn blySM l s l Qyrki mZ gkM+ ys jgs Fks ftl l s fd Hkkjrh; 0; ki kj dks cgr vf/kd ek=k ea ykHk

31. utgkth] nknHkKbz% i koVhZ ,.M vu & fclV" k : y bu bf.M; k] i'B l ð; k & 569  
 32. MKO rkj kpln % Hkkjrh; LorU= rk vkUnkyu dk bfrgkl ] [k.M&3 i'B l ð; k & 115  
 33. MKO fcl i u plnz % Hkkjr ea vkfFkZd jk'Vbkn dk mnHko , oa fofdkl ] i'B l ð; k & 131  
 34. nRr] vkj O i hO % vkt dk Hkkjr] i'B l ð; k & 161  
 35. nRr] vkj O i hO % vkt dk Hkkjr] i'B l ð; k & 161  
 36. MKO rkj kpln % Hkkjrh; LorU= rk vkUnkyu dk bfrgkl ] i'B l ð; k & 115  
 37. MKO rkj kpln % Hkkjrh; LorU= rk vkUnkyu dk bfrgkl ] i'B l ð; k & 1114&115



iklr gþka<sup>\*\*38</sup> 1939&40 ea Hkkjrh; I kekuka ds vk;kr ea vejhdk dk 9-0 ifr"kr Hkkx] dukMk dk 8-0 ifr"kr Hkkx] vkLV\$y; k dk 1-4 ifr"kr] tkiku dk 11-7 ifr"kr rFkk celZ dk 19-0 ifr"kr Hkkx gkrk Fkk tcf d fcV/su dk 25-2 ifr"kr Hkkx mUgha I kekuka ea I fEefyr gkrk FkA bl rjg Hkkjr ea blySM ds vks] ksd i pthoknh "kksk.k dk ; q I ekflr dh vksj c<fk gh tk jgk FkA ^Hkkjr 1936 I s gh blySM ds I kekuka dk iedk [kjhnnkj ugha jgk t\$ k fd og i wZ ds I kSo'kkard FkA 1937 ea blySM ds I kekuka dh [kjhnnkj Hkkjr dh nw jh txg Fkh vksj 1938 bD ea rhl jh<sup>\*\*39</sup> bl rjg Hkkjr ds cktkja ea blySM ds I kekuka dh ekstmxh ea Hkkjh deh vkbA vr% ^rc varsth I jdkj us Hkkjrh; m |kska dks I j{k.k nss dh ufr viuk; h vksj dikl ] iVI u ds vfrfjDr I w=h oL= m |ksx] yksj vksj bLkr] jI k; u] I he\$V] puh vkfn dk fodkl rsth I s i kjEHk gþk vksj rHkh I s 0; kikj I Uryu dk ifrdny i Hkko feVusyxka<sup>\*\*40</sup>

<sup>38</sup> nRr] vkjOih0 %vkt dk Hkkjr] i'B I d; k & 163

<sup>39</sup> nRr] vkjOih0 %vkt dk Hkkjr] i'B I d; k & 163

<sup>40</sup> MKO rkjklun %Hkkjrh; LorU=rk vktUnsyu dk bfrgkl ] i'B I d; k & 118



# dkuij tuin eajktufrd vlnksyukaal fØ; efgyk, a

MMW "lgukt cluks  
vfl LVØV ÅkQI j] bfrgkl  
dkuij

I u-1857 bD ea Hkkjr dk iEke Lok/khurk I æke yMk x; kA bl Lok/khurk I æke ea dkuij dks iæ[k dlnz gksus dk xkjo ikr gwk gA ; gh dkuij Fkk] tgka ij , d ckj fcfV'k I Rrk dk vkf[kjh fplg rd feVk fn; k x; k Fkka dkuij ¼cBij½ ea tgka jkuh y{ehckbz ckY; koLFkk dk thou 0; rhr dj j.kdkSky ea fuiqk gþZ Fkh] vks ; gh vthtuckbz us Økär ds fnuka ea efgykvks dh , d I Ø; VpMh xfBr dj] ?kkM% ij I okj gkdj] LorU=rk ds ; ks-kvka ds I kFk fonkg ea vaxst ks ds NDds NpMh dh dkuij dh xfy; ka ea ?kærh Fkha Qyr% ; g LorU=rk I æke I Qy u gks I dk Fkka fdI h Hkh nsk dk LorU=rk I æke yMelj gj tkuk cjik ugha gkrk] ij LoPNki dZ xgykeh vks vR; kpkj ka dks I gu djrs tkuk] ml dh eks- gkrhA Lok/khurk I æke dh foQyrk ds ckn I Ei wkZ nsk ds Hkkär dkuij ea Hkh vaxst ks us ccj rki wkZ vR; kpkj fd, A dkuij es vaxst ks ds vR; kpkj ka dk I cl scj ik Hkko efgykvka ij iMkA mu fnuka efgyk I Mel ij vdsyh ugh tk I drh Fkha vaxst 'kkl u dh yw/ n[ kh] fdI kuka vks] dkjh xjka dh cjcknh n[ kh] eneRr xjks dks vke I Melks ij xlnh&xlnh gjdrs djrs n[ kk vks] fdys ds ikl dEiuh ckx bykds ½dkuij½ ea yky chfc; ks os; kvka ds I kFk [kys vke t/KU; dR; djrs n[ kA chl oha I nh ds ikjEHk ea gh LorU=rk ds Hkko tkxus yxA Hkkjrh; ka ea ifrjksk o ifr'kksk dh Hkkouk idV gks yxhA

Hkkjr ea dkaxl dh LFkki uk 1885 ea cEcbZ ea , OvksGk; we us vi us LokFkZ i firZ ds fy, dh Fkha dkuij ea dkaxl deVh I u-1885 ea iZ; kr~odhy iØ iFohukFk pØ dh v/; {krk ea xfBr gþA bl h o"lZ bykgkckn dkaxl vf/koSku ea dkuij ds 35 I nL; h; ifrfuf/k e.My us Hkkx fy; kA I u-1891&97 rd dkuij ea Hk; kud vdky iMq ftI ea jktufurd xrfuf/k; ka fu"i Hkkoh jghA chl oha I nh ds iEke n'kd ea ¼1905 bD½ cakky foHkktu vlnksyu ikjEHk gks x; k Fkka dkuij ea fgln&efl ye us viuh , dtv/rk inf'kZ djrs gq cakky foHkktu dk fojksk fd; kA I wZ iZ kn feJ] ukjk; .k iZ kn vjkmk o ufyu dækj e[kthZ ds urRo ea fonskh oLrpk/ka dk cfg"dkj fd; k x; kA LofufeZ oLrpk/ka dks viukus ij cy fn; k x; kA bl vlnksyu ea efgyk, a I Melks ij /kjuk nus mrj vkb]

fonskh oLrnpka dh txg&txg ij gkyh tykbz xBA fglunw vksj ed yekuka us , d nll js ds jk[kh ckdkdj 16 vxLr 1905 dks , drk fnol ds #i ea euk; KA ukjk; .k id kn vjkmk us Hkh yky] cky] iky] dk >Mk xkMk] vud l Hkkvka dk vk; kst u fd; KA

l u- 1919 ea tfy; kokyk gR; kdkM ea l dMks cscqkga dh ekf us Hkkjrh; tuekul dks >d>kj dj j[k fn; k Fkka egkRek xkakh th ds vkokgu ij dkuij ds J}kud kj ikdZ ea l Hkk dk vk; kst u fd; k x; KA ckcwukjk; .k id kn vjkmk] eksykuk gl jr eggkuh] x.ksk 'kjd fo | kFkh] i@ j?kqj n; ky] i@ jkePKUnz feJ] cnhfo'kky f=i k Bh vkfn us bl Hkk"kk ea vkOkk 0; Dr fd; KA 6 viy l s 13 viy 1919 rd gMfky pyh ftl ea tuthou iaxq gks x; k Fkka bl ds ckn xkakh th us l u-1920 dks vl g; kx vkUnksyu dk vkokgu fd; KA l u-1921 , d vl k/kkj .k o"z Fkka Hkkjrh; jk"Vh; rk ea jktuhfr /kfeZdrk dk , d fofp= feJ.k Fkka fo | kFkh; ka l s fo | ky; R; kxus dk vkokgu] odhyka l sodkyr NkMys dk vkokgu] Lonsh pj [kk dkrus vksj Loyæ cuu\$ fonskh di Mks dh gkyh tyku] tsy Hkjs vfHk; ku vkfn 'k# gks x; KA bl vkUnksyu ea efgykva us Hkh vge Hkfiedk fuHkkbA vfgd kRed vkUnksyu ds l kFk xkr #i l s ØkFurdkih vkUnksyu Hkh l pkfyr gksr jgA eluhyky vOkLkh vksj ckcw ukjk; .k id kn vjkmk tks fd v/; ki d Fk\$ mDr in l s R; kx i= ns fn; KA l u-1925 ea 40 oka dkaxl vf/ko\$ku rOku ds l kFk dkuij ea i\$sk gvKA efgykva ea l Ei wZ pruk tkxfr djuse] bl rOku dk vge~; ksnku jgA Jherh l jkstuh uk; Mw bl vf/ko\$ku dh v/; {krk Fkha MkO tokgj yky jkgrxh dh /keZ Ruh Jherh Lo#iorh jkgrxh ^efgyk l ok l ak\* dh iEke v/; {k fuokZpr dh xbZ Fkha efgyk okyV; l Z dh l ijfVBMbV Jherh rkbZ th nhf{kr Fkha 40 oa dkaxl vf/ko\$ku us dkuij dh jktuhfr ea mRl kg , oa jk"Vh; rk dh meax Hkj nh vksj jk"Vh; jktuhfr ea efgykva dk egRo c<k fn; KA l u-1930&31 ds vkUnksyu ea vkUnksyudkfj; ka l s l jdkjh mi kf/k; ka ykS/ku\$ f'k{k.k l l Fkka dks R; kxus rFkk 'kkl dh; l okvks dks NkMys dh vihy dh xBA bl vkUnksyu ds nks] ku l Melks ij meMfs tu l Syk fonskh di Mks dh gkyh o 'kjc dh nqkuka ij l R; kxfg; ka ds /kjuka , oa Qwycx ij >.Mk] pj [kk o [kknh dk ipkj] fglun&eql ye , drkj bu n' ; ka us LFkkuh; izkkl u dh uhn mMk nh Fkha bl vkUnksyu ea Hkkx yus okys i# "k&efgyk, afuEu Fkha jkeplnz ed nnh] jkejru] jke id kn] y{eh id kn i.k.Ms] Jherh #i dckjh [krku] Jherh 'kkfur nnh] jkt dckjh csty] Jherh rkjk vxoky] Jherh Jhnoh ed nnh vkfn Fkha 23 ekpZ l u-1931 dks Hkxr fl g] l [knO o jktx# dks Okd h ns nh xBA bl l s dkuij ea fonksj dk Loj Qw iMkA vaxst vf/kdkfj; ka us bl fonksj dks l Ei nkf; drk dk #i ns fn; KA ; g nax x.ksk 'kaj fo | kFkhZ dh vkgfir l s gh B.Mk iMk Fkka l u-1934 ea dkuij ea xkakh th us frydgky dk mn?kkVu fd; KA bl nksj ea efgyk, a [kydj jktuhfrd ea l fefyr gq] l keftd dk; k\$ vksj l xBuks dk dk; Hkkj l Hkkyus yxh Fkha Jherh vjkmk us ^VLiz; rk fuokj.k vfHk; ku\* pyk; k rFkk gfj tu fo | ky; pykdj gfj tuka ds cPpka dks f'kf{kr fd; KA

l u-1939 bD ea f}rh; fo'o ; q; ikjEHk gks x; k Fkka xkakh th us , d s l e; fdl h Hkh cMys vkUnksyu ds l pkyu djus dk fojksk fd; KA bl ds cko tm ØkFurdkfj; ka us vi uk

dk; Z ugh NkMlq tks 8 vxLr 1942 dk Hkkjr NkMlS vkUnksyu ds #lk ea mHkj dj l keus vk; kA ^djs ; k ejkš dk ukjk fn; k x; kA dkaxfI ; ka dh /kj&idM+ 'k# gks xbA bl l s tukØksk ikjEHk gq/k] l Ei wZ nško; kih ygj QSy x; hA ifyl pkbh tykbZ xb] jsyos LVŠku ij foLQks/ fd,) jsy iVfj; ka m[kkMh xb] ce foLQks/ dj Mkd?kjk dks u"V dj fn; k x; kA l fou; voKk vkUnksyu ea e/; e oxZ ds Nk=&Nk=kvka us c<dj Hkkx fy; kA dkuig dh Nk=k, a o etnjka us Hkh l ghHkxfexrk fn[kkbA rkmØkM+ o vxxtuh dk fl yfl yk tkjh j[kkA nšk iē dh >yd , e0th0 fo|ky; vkš l jbnukFk l su ckfydk fo|ky; dh Nk=kvka ij fn[kkbZ iMfk gA , l 0, u0l su0 dh Nk=k, a #idøkjh [krku] l kfo=h vjkMlq dd ø vxoky] 'khyk eq nfh] l hrk vjkMlq vfr; k] uQhl k o l k; jk vkfn us l Meks ij inZku fd; kA 3 fnu ds ckn ; g vkUnksyu f'kFky iM+ x; kA fga kRed ?kVuk, a gksus ds dkj. k egkRek xkakh us l u-1943 ea vu'ku ikjEHk dj fn; kA xkakh th us 21 fnu ds ckn vu'ku rkmMkA Hkkjr NkMlS vkUnksyu ij h rjg fc[kj x; k FkA Qyr% , d h ifjLFkfr; ka vkb] ftl l s vxstks dks l Rrk Hkkjr; ka dks gLrkaj. k djuk iMkA l u-1945 dks ; jonk tsy vxka [kka egy ea dLrjck xkakh dk fu/ku gq/kA l u-1946 es puiko dkuig es Hkh gq A mRrj inšk ea dkaxd dh l Qyrk ij ljdkj yfTtr gqA tehnik] rkYydpnkj] inthifr l c vk'p; pfdR jg x; A dkuig tuin ea , d h efgyk, a gš tks 'kgj ea jgdj ifr dks l g; kx vkš Lo; a dk; Z {k=ka ea mrj dj nšk l øk dhA l u-1942 ds vkUnksyu ea 'kL= fonšg fd; k] , d h efgykvka dk uhpš foj. k fn; k tk jgk gA dkuig es a l g; kx vkUnksyu ¼1920½ ds nšg ea dkuig ea efgykvka us vge-Hkkxhnikjh fuHkkbZ FkA l u-1925 dk 40 oka dkaxd vf/košku ea igyh ckj v/; {krk dk in , d efgyk l qkšHkr dj jgh FkA nšk&fonšk dh efgyk, a bl vol j ij mifLFkr gqZ FkA xkakh th us ifjLFkfr dk egRo l e>rs gq ; g l øko fn; kA ^l Eesy ea Hkkjh l d; k ea vk; h gq h bu efgykvka dh t#jrka rFkk vkjke dk /; ku j[kus d fy, ; kx; Lo; d fodkvka dk ny Hkh xfBr fd; k tk; xkA\*\*

Lokxr l fevr ds l nL; x. k Lo; a Hkh , d s ny dh mi ; kšxrk l s Hkyh Hkkar voxr FkA vr, o ifjLFkfr dk /; ku j[krs gq] efgykvka dk , d i fkd Lo; d dh ny xfBr fd; k x; kA Jherh rkbZ th nfh{kr bl dh v/; {krk FkA mlgksus jk"Vh; vkUnksyu ea l fØ; Hkkx fy; k FkA rkbZ th ds l kFk jkgrxh ifjokj dh fL=; ka , oa yMfd; ka us l ghHkxfxrk fn[kkbZ rFkk e/; e , oa fuEu oxZ ds /kj kuka dh vuud fL=; ka LoPNk vkš i d Uurk l s dkaxd ds bl ifo= dk; Z es l g; kx ns jgh FkA Lo; d dhny dks l Eesy ea vk; s gq uxj ds rFkk ckj ds vuud vH; kxr izka k ds Lej. k djrs jgš fd fL=; ka Hkh viuh ijEijk ds fpjkns dks ykāk dj l kelftd vkš jktuhfrd uok&Fkku ea l fØ; ; kx nku nus gsq l keus vk jgh gA ogh fL=; ka dh mifLFkfr vkš Lo; d fodkvka dh jktUkšrd xfrfof/k; ka ea Hkkxhnikjh ij Vhdk&fVli. kh Hkh gq h vkš HkdqV; ka Hkh ruhA xkakh th us l jkstuh uk; Mw ds l ekus-h ds #i ea fuokpu dk Lokxr djrs gq] bl vol j dk egRo fnuad 08-10-1925 dks fgluh uothou ea bu 'kCnka ea 0; Dr fd; k Fkk] l jkstuh nsh vxkeh o"lz ds fy, egkLkHk dh l ekus-h fuokpr gksxA ; g l Eeku mudks fi Nys o"lz fn; k tkus okyk FkA ogh ; kx; rk }kjk mlgksua ; g l Eeku ikr fd; k gA ml dh vl he 'kFDr ds fy, i dZ nf{k. k

vfQzk ea jk"Vh; ifrfuf/k ds #i ea dh xBA egku l okvka ds fy, og ml l Eeku dk ik= gš vks vkt dy ds fnuka ea tc fd L=h&tkfr ds vUnj Hkkjh tkxfr gks jgh gA Lokxrd f.j.kh l febr dk Hkkjro"KZ dh , d lokre ifrHkk'kkyh ieh dks l Hkkifr ppuuk Hkkjro"KZ dh L=h tkfr dk l epr l Eeku djuk gA jk"V<sup>a</sup> }kjk l ehi yk; k gA 25 fnl Ecj 1925 es bf.M; u uskuy dka d dk ok"kd l ekjsg Fkk ftl ea l jkstuh uk; Mw tks ; 0ih0 dh xolj jg pph Fkh dkuij ea mifLFkr gA bul s l kFk cgr l s usk tS s ekshyky ug#] enu ekgu ekyoh; ] t; dj vks vCny jgeku Hkh 'kkfey gq] nf{k.k vfQzk ds usk ftl gksus fi Nys l ky Hkkjr dk Hke.k djus dk xkso ikr fd; k FkA l jkstuh uk; Mw us vius vkd"kd 'kCnka ea , drk dh ngkbz nhA Hkkjr dh bl ohjka uk us , l Ecyh }kjk j[kh x; h jk"Vh; vkdkk'k'vka dks nksj krs gq] tul epk; ea Hk; dh mifLFkr dks l oEk R; kx nus dks yydkjk FkA

^Lok/khurk ds l ak"KZ ea Hk; , d v{kE; fo'ok?kr gš vks fujk'kk , d v{kE; iki A\*\* Lo; a dka d ds Hkhrj Hkh l jkstuh uk; Mw vks jktufr es efgyk l ghkkf'xrk ds fo#} dkuQh h] Vhdk&fVli .kh 0; x vks dV{k{k fd; s x; A dka d ds ckgj rks dkQh Li"V vks [kys rks ij l jkstuh nsh , oa efgyk vka ds jktufr ea iok dh HkRI Zuk dh x; hA ykx bl fopkj l s l ger ugha FkA fd fl=; ka ?kj dh pkjnhokjh l s ckgj fudy dj l f0; jktufr ea Hkx yš bl idkj vl; i#"kka ds l kFk jktufr d {ks= ea dk; Z djA l u-1925 dk 40 oka dka d vf/košku ea Jh tokgj yky jkgrxh dh /ka Ruh Jherh Lo#iorh jkgrxh ^efgyk l ok l ak" dh iEke v/; {k fuok'pr gA FkA mlgksus vf/kd l s vf/kd efgyk Lo; d fodk vka dks l afBr fd; kA ml l e; ukjh l ekt ea tkx#drk ykuk vks nsk l ok ds fy, ifjr djuk l jy dk; Zugh gsrk FkA l ekt ea ink l iFk , oa vl; #<+ ijEijk, a ipfyr FkA Jherh Lo#iorh jkgrxh Mko tokgj yky jkgrxh ea Hkkr vnEe mRI kg ds l kFk vius dk; Zks= ea l ayXu jghA efgyk l ekt dks tu l ok ds dk; Z ea Lo#i jkgrxh ds fy, vxl j fd; kA Lo#lkorh dk ; kx nku vius ifr dks ikfjokjd >vks ck/kk/ks vks vojks l snj j[kkA ftl l s fd os viuk vf/kd l s vf/kd l e; nsk dh vktkn dh yMkbz ds fy, nsk dks l efr dj l dA tks Mko tokgj yky jkgrxh ds thou ij ije~oš.ko y{; FkA ftl l s dka d dk , d fl ikgh cudj vktkn ds fy, viuh d'k'z h nusš , oa LokFkZ jfgr l ok dk; Z ijk gks l dA l Etkor%; fn bruh vkRel eizk dh Hkkouk l s vkr&ikr vks Hkkouk vka dks mRrstuk nus ea l eFkZ iRuh ikr u gsrh rks Mko tokgj yky jkgrxh dk dk; Zks= cgr vf/kd dA/dkdh.kZ gsrkA Jherh Lo#iorh jkgrxh dgrh gš fd] iR; {k vFkok viR; {k #i l s Mko tokgj yky jkgrxh l kgc ds l Hkh jk"Vh; ] l kekftd] l kAdfrd ikfjokjd vkfn dk; kš ea l ok l p'kk jgh] , d h Hkkouk ejs eu ea vkrh gA ejs thou dh , d gh l kFk ; k vfhky'kk jgh] fd muds l Hkh dk; kš ea eš fdl idkj vf/kd l s vf/kd l ok] l g; kx dj l d' ftl l s mlgus vius mnas; ka dh ifirZ ea bPNku d kj l Qyrk ikr gkA ; g ejk l Ei wZ thou gh Mko l kgc dks l efr gA Lo#iorh jkgrxh , d fontkh efgyk Fkh tks dkuij ds ^efgyk ny dk; Z=d=h dh v/; {k l u-1930 l s 1934 rd jghA l u-1933 ea Lo#i jkgrxh ^gfjtu l ok" ds efgyk ny dh ckxkMkj l EHky dj efgyk foHkx dk l pkyu <kbz l ky fd; kA 3 ekpZ l u-1932 ds

fgUntrku VkbEI ea Lo#iorh jkgrxh dk l fp= ifjp; Nik Fkk] ml ea vki dh dk; fu"Bk rFkk l ok Hkkouk dh >yd feyrh gA viuh yxu o vku&cku l s dkaxl dk; ZrkZ/ka ds gj eks ds ij eksZ yrh Fkha vkuksyu eafidVax l pkyu dk ifjp; iwkZ djrh] fonsh kh ol=ka ds ck; dkV ds ipkj ea ijs fnu yxh jgrh Fkha dkaxl ds tnyw ka ea efgykvka dks gtkjka dh l [; k ea i kRl kfgr djrh Hkh Fkha Mko tokgj yky jkgrxh ds tsy pys tkus ij xglFkh pykus cPpks dh l ok&f'k{kk dk Hkkj mBkrh Fkha fo/kok vkJe o efgyk fo|ky;] dh f'kf{kdkvka o Nk=kvka us dkaxl efgyk l ok ny] ea dke fd; kA mu fnuka fo/kokJe dh efgykvks dh l @ ea vf/kd fu/kZu yMfd; k o i kS+voLFkk dh fo/kok, a uxj ds foHkUu {ks=ka l s f'k{kk xg.k ^efgyk fo|ky; \* tkrh Fkha ftlgs feMMy rd vorZeku tnu; j gkbZ Ldny½ f'k{kk feyrh Fkha f'k{kk xg.k djus ds mijkur v/; ki u dk; l djus yxrh Fkh] KkRko; gS fd dkuig ds 'E; fufl iy du; k fo|ky; ka dh v/; kfidkva ea 90% rd mu fnukaefgyk fo|ky; l s f'k{kk ikr dh Fkha

uxj ds ØkfuRdkjh ny ds lnL; ka ij ifyl dh utj jgrh Fkha fo'kSkr; k ifyl ukjk; .k iZ kn vjkMk ij utj j[krh Fkha l u~1913 ea muds ?kj ij ifyl dk Nkik iMkA ?kj ØkfuRdkjh l kfgR; l s Hkj iMk Fkka /keZ Ruh d".kk vjkMk us ifyl dh vka kks ea /ny >kd dj vius ?kj ea dh ØkfuRdkjh l kfgR; dks b/kj&m/kj dj fn; kA nks ?k.Vs ?kj dk dksuk & dksuk Nku&chu djus ds ckn ifyl dks dN ugha feyka bl rkyk'kh dh dkuig ea dbZ fnuka rd ppkZ gsrh jghA ukjk; .k iZ kn vjkMk dks Lo; a bl ckr ij vk'p; l gqyk fd os vkf[kj ds s cp x; A eu gh eu viuh /keZ Ruh ij xoz fd; kA

l u~1925 ea dkuig ds dkaxl egkf/ko'sku ea Jherh d".kk vjkMk ½ckw ukjk; .k iZ kn vjkMk dh iRuh½ us Hkkx fy; kA ogka mlgkus n'sk ds fnXxt uskvka ds Hkk"K. kka dks l uk tS s l jstuh uk; Mjv egkRek xkdkh] tokgj yky ug# vkfnA bu Hkk"kvka us vud vUr%dj.k ea fo|eku n'sk iæ dh Hkkouk dks cy inku fd; kA mlgkus vius ifr dh Hkkar] Lo; a Hkh dN djus dk eu cuk; kj iJurh mfpr l e; vkus dk dN l e; ckdh Fkka , s k mfpr l e; vk; kj l u~1931 ea xkdkh th ds l R; kxg vkuksyu ds ied[k fclnq Fkha fonsh kh l eku dk cfg"dkj] 'kjc dh nplkuka ea /kjuk vkfn Fkha efgykvka ds fy, ; g vkuksyu inS l s ckj fudydj Hkkx yus dk l e; Fkka efgykvka es tkxfr ykus ds mnas; l s Jherh fot; y{eh if.Mr dkuig vk jghA dkuig ea 20&25 gtkj efgykvka dk tnyw fudyka Jherh d".kk vjkMk Hkh ihNs u jghA vj vkuksyu ea dN iMk mlgkus fonsh kh diMks dh gsyh tykus 'kjc dh nplku ds l keus fidsVax djus ds dk; kS es vge ; kxknku fn; kA 5 tuojh l u~1938 dks vki dk nogl u gks x; kAdkuig ds etnij usk Jh jktjke 'kkL=h us ifrHkk] n'skie o l ekt l ok ds ifr viuk yxko] viuh iRuh Jherh l k/kuk 'kkL=h dk ijk Js ekurs gA l k/kuk 'kkL=h f'kf{kr gkus ds l kFk LorU=rk vkuksyu ea l Ei wkZ l g; kx djrh jgh] bl fy, jktjke 'kkL=h us dgk &

Hkkjrh; LorU=rk l xte ds d.Vfdr iFk ij l g"K&l pj.k dj

ftUgks vgfuzk ejs mRI kg dks c<k; k , oa dU/ks l s dU/kk feyk dj  
 , d l kFkh ds l eku] tsy ; krukvka dk o.ku djsrgq] eϕs l nō  
 vuq kf.kr fd; k gš og Lusj'khy] l g/kfeZkh l k/kuk th gā

l u-1920 bDoh0 ds vl g; ksx vkUnksyu dkuij es vka kh dh rjg vk; kA l Melks  
 ij in'ku o tyw ka ea efgyk vka dh Hkkxhkhkj ea mPp c<kRrjh gϕZ FkhA Jherh l k/kuk  
 'kkL=h dks fxj rjkj fd; k x; k] l k/kuk th igyh efgyk Fkh] tks dkuij l s tsy xbz FkhA  
 dkuij tsy ea 3 eghus j [kus ds ckn y [kuÅ tsy Hkst nh xbA y [kuÅ tsy ea 'kdtryk  
 th] l prk vkfn dk feyus dk l kkkkx; l k/kuk 'kkL=h dks feyka , d h 50 vl; efgyk, a  
 tsy ea feyh FkhA eksykuk gl jr egkuh us 1913 dks vyhx<+ea Lon'kh LVkj dh LFkki uk  
 dh bl ds QyLo#i 1920 ea dkuij vkdj ; gha ij Lon'skh LVks [kksyka bl LVkj dks  
 dke; kc djus vks tkjnkj pykus ea cæe gl jr egkuh dk gkFk Fkk D; kfd eksykuk  
 gl jr epkuh jktufr fl yfl yes dkuij l s T; knkrj ckj jgrs FkhA dHkh&dHkh dñ  
 o fxj rjkj gks FkhA cæe gtjr egkuh tc rd tfor jgh] LVkj pykrh jghA l u-1937  
 ea cæe dh eR; q ds l kFk gh ; g Lon'skh LVkj cUn gks x; kA cæe gtjr egkuh dh  
 vktkh] Lon'skh l syxko bl [kr o fdrkr ea ekye gkrk gš tks muds vks eksykuk  
 vCny ckjh Qjxuh egypt] eksykuk vCny dyke vktkn vks [km eksykuk gl jr egkuh  
 ds l kFk gkrh jgrh FkhA fnl Ecj l u-1929 ea tokj yky us# dh v/; {krk ea dkaxl  
 vf/košku ykgš ea gvkA ftl ea iōZ Lok/khurk dks dkaxl dk y{; j [kk x; kA bl  
 vf/košku ea igyh ckj mn?kkk fd; k x; k fd & ^ Lorl=rk gekjk tlefl } vf/kdkj gš  
 rFkk bl sge ydj jgkA\*\* 26 tuojh 1930 dks ijs nsk ea Lorl=rk fnol euk; k x; kA  
 dkuij ea ; g Lorl=rk ekg\* ds #i ea euk; k x; kA txg&txg l Hkkvka o tyw ka dk  
 rkrk yx x; kA 26 tuojh l u-1930 dks jk"Vh; ; K dkuij ea x.kk 'kdj fo | kFkhZ ds  
 l g; ksx l seuk; k x; k FkhA dkuij ugha vfi rql eLr nsk ea jk"Vh; ; K euk; k tk jgk  
 Fkh] og n'; vkt Hkh Hkh# gn; ea Hkh mRI kg Hkj nark gā dydRrk ea dkaxl ea xBr  
 FkhA l u-1932 ea dkaxl dks xš dkunh ?kks"kr dj nh x; hA 26 tuojh eukbz tkus dks  
 FkhA Jherh usyh l xlrk l eku=h Fkh] LFkku Fkh] jtk ctkj Vke Vjfeul] rfud  
 dYiuk dhft; } ifyl dh ykFB; kacj l jgha Fkh vks gekjs ohj l sud vfMx vius LFkkuka  
 ij MVs gq Lok/khurk dh ifrKk nksjkk, tk jgs Fkh ifyl us usyh l dks Hkh Nk&lk mlgs  
 Hkh ykBh dh pks/s vkbZ FkhA ebZ 26 tuojh dks gekjs nsk ds HkfDr ohj ka vks ohj kakukvka ds  
 R; kx vks cfynku dk bfrgkl gā

ykgš dkaxl vf/košku ds ckn ^l fou; voKk vkUnksyu\* ikjEHk gvkA ued  
 dkun rkk&lk x; kA dkuij ea iō NSy fcgkjh ^da/d\* gehn [kk] cnhukFk dij vkfn us  
 ued l R; kxg ea Hkkx fy; kA J}kuln ikdZ %dkuij½ ea th0th0 tks o l; kjs yky  
 vxoky us ued cukdj fxj rjkjh nhA J}kuln ikdZ ea l koZtfud Hkst dk izU/k fd; k  
 x; k FkhA ftl ea Jherh rkjk vxoky rFkk vl; efgyk, a, df=r gϕZ FkhA , d h efgyk, a Fkh  
 ftUgks l fou; vfoKk vkUnksyu ea l fØ; #i l s Hkkx fy; kA Jherh xguk nōh ¼ fr

Lo0 dUg\$ k yky t\$½ fl foy ykbU ] dkuig dh FkA I u- 1932 ea I fou; voKk vKUnksyu ea I fØ; #Ik I s Hkkx ysus ds dkj.k 6 ekl dh dMh dñ vKj 250 #i; k t\$½ dh I tk ikbA Jherh xyc nsh fuxe ¼ fr txlukFk id kn fuxe½ dks I u- 1930 ea dkad vKUnksyu ea iVdkij ½ dkuig½ ea I fØ; Hkkx ysus ds dkj.k FkA vof/k ds fy, tsy x; hA dkuig ds dyDVj xat ds Jherh plndyh ik.Ms ¼ fr Lo0 elyhy ik.Ms½ dkad dh vLFkkoku dk; d=h Fkh ftUgks I u-1930 ds I fou; voKk vKUnksyu ea Hkkx ysus ds QyLo#i 3 ekl dMh dñ dh I tk dkVhA ifl } Økflrdkjh Jh plnz k\$kj vktkn , oa vU; Økflrdkjh ds I Ei dZ ea jgus ds dkj.k plndyh ik.Ms dks dkuig I s 3 o"K ds fy, fudky fn; k x; kA irkj k?kkVeig dh Jherh plnorh 'kpy ¼' koukFk 'kpy½ dks I u-1932 ds dkad vKUnksyu ds fl yfl ys ea dYkdRra ea i dMh x; h vKj 6 o"K dh dMh dñ dh xbA dØ rkjk nsh mQZ ryl h nsh i\$ h Jh dYywo\$; xk\$ h\$at] eU kuxj ds jgus okyh FkA rkjknsh thou i; Ør cgpkfj.kh jghA dkad dh fu"bkoku dk; d=h jghA I u-1930 vKj 1932 ds dkad vKUnksyu ds fl yfl ys ea dy 6 o"K dñ rFk 50 #i; k t\$½ dh I tk dkVh] , oa LoXbkl h gA Jherh /kebrh ¼ fr ij'kj ke frokj h½ I u- 1930 ea fonskh oLrka ds cfg"dkj vKUnksyu ea Hkkx fy; k vKj fxj'rkjh nh rFk 2 ekl dñ dh I tk ik; hA I u-1932 ds dkad vKUnksyu ds fl yfl ys ea 6 ekl dh dñ dh I tk I tk ikbA Jherh ikozh nsh cktish ¼ fr meknRr ckt\$ h½ dkad dh I fØ; dk; d=h Fkh ftudks rhu ckj I tkl feyhA I u-1930 ea 2 o"K dñ , oa I u-1932 ea 6 ekl dñ rFk 25 #i; s t\$½ dh I tk ikbZ "Hkkjr Nk/Ms vKUnksyu" ea Hkh Hkkx fy; k vKj 3 ekl dh dñ dh I tk I tk dkVhA Jherh ctjkuh feJk ¼ Ø ct fd'k\$ feJ½ us I u- 1932 ds I fou; voKk vKUnksyu ea 6 ekl dh dMh I tk ik; hA ctjkuh th dk tUe I u-1961 ea t\$½ ftyk Q#[kkckn ea g\$ FkA fir k'; keyky Fks fuokpu {ks- fcyg\$ dkuig ds dkad nyh; I nL; rk jghA , d i\$ nks i\$; ka gA efgykva ds I XkBuka ea mRl kg ds I kFk ctjkuh feJk us dke fd; kA efgyk I gk; d I \$k dh Hkh I nL; jgh] efgyk I ekt dY; k.k ckMZ ftyk fu; kstu I fefr I nL; vKj I u-1950 ds puko es yxkrkj mRRkj insk dh fo/kku I Hkk dh I nL; puh tkrh jgh ¼ 4 I ky , e0, y0, 0 jghA ½ Jh jktdekjh x\$rk dk tUe I u-1886 ea g\$ FkA vki ds ifr Jh enu eksu x\$ FkA Jherh jktdekjh x\$rk fofHku dkad vKUnksyuks ea I fØ; #i I s Hkkx fy; k vKj I u- 1932 ea 6 ekl dMh I tk rFk 55 #i; s t\$½ dh I tk ik; hA Jherh jkuh nsh ¼ fr okl \$o 'kpy½ Qhy [kkuk dkuig dh ohj efgyk FkA ftudks I u-1930 rFk I u-1932 dh vktkn dh yMkbZ ea nks ckj dh feyk dj dy 8 ekl dMh I tk feyhA Jherh fo|korh xqtjkrh ¼ fr cnh id kn xqtjkrh½ I \$I wfcy\$ dh , d vLFkkoku dk; d=h FkA ftUgks I u- 1932 ea I fou; voKk vKUnksyu ds fl yfl ys ea 6 ekl dh dMh dñ dh I tk dkVuh iMhA Jherh foykl nsh ifr iØ egkn id kn f=i kBh] xk\$kh uxj] ysuu ikdZ dkuig dh , d fontkh efgyk FkA I u-1930 ds I fou; voKk vKUnksyu ds fl yfl ys ea 2 ekl dñ dh I tk ikbA I u-1931 ea nskjk 6 ekg dñ , oa 25 #i; k t\$½ dh I tk ikbA Hkkjr Nk/Ms vKUnksyu ea Hkh Hkkx fy; k vKj utj cln j [kh xbA Qjoh I u-1948 ea Loxbkl h g\$A



dkuig ds l fop[; kr l ektoknh urk gfjgj ukFk 'kkL=h dh i Ruh Jherh 'kdtiryk  
 JhokLro tks l u-1930 ea dkaxl ds l Eidz ea vkbz vks jk"Vh; xrfof/k; ka ea Hkkx fy; kA  
 tcyij dkaxl dh funkd FkA Jherh l fe=k nsh ¼ fr Jh eqknhu½ l u-1931 ds  
 l fou; voKk vKUnsyu] ea Hkkx fy; k vks 3 ekl dñ dh l tk ikbA fl foy ykbUl  
 dkuig dh FkA Jherh 'kksu nsh 'kekz ¼ fr ið y{eh ukjk; .k 'kekz u; k pks] dkuig ea  
 l u-1930 ds ued l R; kxg vKUnsyu ds fl yfl ys ea 6 ekl dñ dh l tk dkVhA l u-  
 1934 ds ckn dkaxl ds vlnj l ektokfn; ka dk i Hkko c<us yxkA vkpk; Zujbnz nð o t;  
 izk'k ukjk; .k us dkaxl ds vlnj dkaxl l ektoknh ikVhZ cukbA dkuig ea jktjke  
 'kkL=h , oa gfjgj ukFk 'kkL=h ds iz, kl ka ds dkaxl l ksfyLV ikVhZ dh 'kk[kk dk xBu  
 gvkA Jherh 'kdtiryk JhokLro] l q'kz pØ] ekjEen gq] l w z il kn voLFkh vkfn  
 dkaxl l ektoknh FkA l u-1939 ea f}rh; fo'o; q; ikjEHk gks x; k FkA dE; fuLV ikVhZ  
 vks l ektoknh ikVhZ us fcfV'k l jdkj ij nco Mkyus ds fy,] bu ikVhZ ks us vKUnsyu  
 djus dh ufr viukbA bl h ds ifji; ea l u-1940 dks 0; fDrxr l R; kxg ikjEHk gvkA  
 dkuig ea xkakh th ds vkokgu ij 0; fDrxr l R; kxg ikjEHk gvkA ftlea i# "k o  
 efgykva us l gHkfxrk l s vKUnsyu ea iwz #i l s l fØ; rk fn[kykbA yfdu dkaxl ds  
 vU; vKUnsyuka dh vi{kk bl vKUnsyu us viuh de >ki NkMhA l u-1942 dk Hkjr  
 NkMks vKUnsyu iLrko ikfjr gks x; kA 0; fDrxr l R; kxg] ea fuEufyf[kr efgykva us  
 ; kxnku fn; kA LorU=rk l xte l sukuh iMvR vkRek jke f}onh dh i e h jkenykih dk  
 tle 7 ebz 1920 ea dl kyj xte ea gvk FkA jke nykih dks ckY; dky l s gh nsk ds  
 LorU=rk gks ds dk fo'okl gks x; k FkA jkenykih dk fookg Jh jkev/kkj R; kxh ds l kFk  
 l Eilu gvkA Jherh jkenykih us fookgki jklr tsy tkuk mfpr l e>kA ; gh l s >h>d  
 dLcs ea l R; kxg ikjEHk dj fn; kA fxj qrkj gkdj dkjxkj xBA ogka 17 fnu fopjk/khu  
 jgdj U; k; k/kh'k tØ, e0 jSuk }kjk /kkj 38½ MhOvkj0vkj0 ea fnukd 27 ekpZ 1941 dks  
 dfBu dkjkokl n.M fn; k x; kA Jherh jkenykih R; kxh dkjkokl l s Qrgx<+ dñh;  
 dkjxkj LFkkulrfjr dj nh x; hA dkjxkj vof/k l ektr gks ds dbz fnu igys Qrgx<+  
 l s dkuig yk; h x; hA dkuig dkjxkj l s , d fnu dk fo'kSk ifjgkj ndj 25 ebz 1941  
 dks dkjxkj l seDr dj nh xBA jkenykih R; kxh l kozt fud dk; k ea #fp Hkh j [krh FkA  
 l nð dkaxl dh fØ; k'khy l nL; jgh vks ftyk dkaxl dh eukshr l nL; rk ds l kFk  
 dkuig dñh l Ø 4397 FkA vki dk foj.k jkT; l jdkj ds bfrgkl ea ist uØ 471  
 dkye 1&2 ij Nik gA eaxyij ¼ h>d½ dh ohj efgyk FkA ftUgks l u-1941 ds  
 dkaxl vKUnsyu ds fl yfl ys ea Hkjr ifrj{kk dkus ds vUrkr 2 ekl dh dñ l tk  
 dkVhA Jherh l ñjh nsh ds fir k Hkxokunhu] ufyh xte es jgrs FkA Jherh l ñjh nsh  
 ds ifr jkeoj fl ykbz dk dk; Zdjrs FkA l ñjh nsh fgEerokj ohj je.kh FkA vki igys  
 xte fl ejkeA ea jgrh FkA l ñjh nsh 0; fDrxr l R; kxg ea eky dk igok Fkkuk  
 j l ykckn ds l R; kxg ikjEHk fd; kA dkuig dkjxkj dh dñh l q; k 3371 gS tØ, e0 jSuk  
 us /kkj 38½ MhOvkj0vkj0 ea fnukd 27 ekpZ 1941 dks rhu ekl dk dfBu dkjkokl n.M  
 fn; kA l ñjh nsh dks fnukd 3 viSy 1941 dks Qrgx<+ tsy l s LFkkulrfjr fd; k x; k  
 rFk ogka l s dkuig oki l vkdj 26 tw 1941 dks iwz vof/k ij eDr dh xBA l ñjh

nsh dk foobj.k jkt dh; bfrgkl dsist u0 509 dkye 2 Nik gA Jherh tokgjh nsh  
 ¼ fr gfjey esjks=k½ dkuij dksrokyh dh Fkh vksj 1941 dks 0; fDrxr I R; kxg vkUnksyu  
 dsfl yfl yse a 6 o"z dh dMh vksj 40 #i; s tēkZ dh I tk dkVhA 31 tuojh 1947 dks  
 LoXkoki h gpA

Jh jkeplnz eq nsh dh /keā Ruh Jherh Jhnsh eq nsh dkaxl dh vkLFkkoku  
 dk; D=h FkhA ftUgksus I u~1941 ds 0; fDrxr I R; kxg vkUnksyu ds fl yfl yse a 3 ekl  
 dñ vksj 50 #i; k tēkZ dh I tk dkVhA dkuij ea 1940&41 ea 0; fDrxr I R; kxg  
 vkUnksyu ea uxj o ftys ea Hkkx ysus okyh i Fke efgyk Jherh i Hkk nhf{kr FkhA ifr Jh  
 cgnRRk nhf{kr dkaxl h usk FkhA i Hkk nhf{kr usjk"Vh; vksj I kekf d xrfof/k; ka es I fØ;  
 #i I s Hkkx fy; kA i Hkk nhf{kr 4 ekl rd ty ea jgh vksj I u~1942 ds Hkkjr NkMks  
 vkUnksyu ea Hkh utjcln jghA vUrfje ftyk ifj"kn uxj dkaxl des/h , oa i kUrh;  
 dkaxl des/h dh HkriwZ I nL; Hkh jghA Jh 'khry iā kn dh /keā Ruh Jherh jkedyh nsh  
 us dkgltjh Mjki j ea I u~1940 ds 0; fDrxr I R; kxg vkUnksyu ea Hkkxhnhkj fuhkksbz vksj  
 3 ekl dMh dñ dh I tk ik; hA uokcxat dkuij ds Jh 'keHkukFk dh i Ruh 'kdlryk nsh  
 uxj dh ifl } dk; D=h FkhA ftudh I u~1941 ds 0; fDrxr I R; kxg vkUnksyu ea Hkkx  
 ysus ds dkj.k 3 ekl dh dñ rFkk 50 #i; k tēkZ dh I tk feyhA Jh cōnyky  
 fo'odekZ dh i Ruh Jherh I jLorh nsh tks , d vkLFkkoku dk; D=h FkhA ftUgksus I u~  
 1941 ds dkaxl vkUnksyu ea I Ei wks; ksnku fn; k rFkk 3 ekl dñ dh I tk dkVhA Jherh  
 jktjkuh nsh /keā Ruh Jh clnhnhu] I u~1941 ea Hkkjr ifrj{kk dkuu ds vUrkr FkhMh  
 vof/k ds fy, tsys x; hA gn; ij fcBij] dkuij dh jgus okyh FkhA etnij I āk ds usk  
 Jh jktjke 'kkL=h ds i Ruh Jherh I k/kuk 'kkL=h jk"Vh; rk dh Hkkouk I si fjr gkdj I u~  
 1941 ds 0; fDrxr I R; kxg vkUnksyu ea I fØ; #ik I s Hkkx fy; k bl fl yfl yse a 3 ekl  
 dh I tk dkVhA fl foy ykbUl ds Jh etukyky voLFkh dh /keā Ruh Jherh I kfo=h nsh  
 voLFkh dkaxl dh vkLFkkoku dk; D=h FkhA ftuds ifr o cPps us Hkh dkaxl vkUnksyu ea  
 Hkkx fy; kA I kfo=h nsh I u~1941 ds 0; fDrxr I R; kxg vkUnksyu ea I fØ; #i I s Hkkx  
 fy; k vksj bl fl yfl yse a 6 ekl dh I tk feyh FkhA

- 1- Bkdj ił kn fl ę] LorU=rk l ąke ds l sud 3&bykgkckn fMohtu] l puk foHkx y[kuÅ
- 2- jke vk/kkj R; kxh] LorU=rk l ąke l sukfu; ka dk bfrgkl ] i"B 68
- 3- 8 ekpZ 1953] l kRrkfgd 'ka[kokn] dkuij l ągky; ] l puk ,oa tul Ei dZ foHkx] dkuijA
- 4- MkO l \$ ; n vgen] 'kgj&vnc&dkuij] ½djkh] ikfdLrku½ i"B&40
- 5- Jherh d".kk vjkMk] dkuij bfrgkl l fevr] dkuij i"B 3&4
- 6- jktk jke 'kkL=h] vej 'kghnka ds l ęej.k] i"B & 1
- 7- HkVokrkZ % Jherh l k/kuk 'kkL=h] 6 ebZ 2005] [kykl h ykbu] dkuijA
- 8- vfHkulnu Hkn] Jh ukjk; .k ił kn vjkMk i"B & 19
- 9- Jherh d".kk vjkMk] dkuij bfrgkl l fevr] dkuij i"B & 3
- 10- olnuk 'kek] vf[ky Hkkjrh; dkaxl deVh dk pkyhl oka vf/košku 1925]i"B20
- 11- MkO tokgj yky jkgrxh vfHkulnu xDFk] i"B & 16
- 12- olnuk 'kek] vf[ky Hkkjrh; dkaxl deVh dk pkyhl oka vf/košku 1925 i"B 16
- 13- dSyk'k ukjk; .k ik.Ms] xtV; j vkM mRrj bf.M; k] mRrj inSk] ftyk dkuij i"B 46
- 14- l Ei wKz xkalkh okMe; ] xak bf.M; k 29-10-1925 l dfyr] [k.M & 28 i"B&407
- 15- MkO tokgj yky jkgrxh vfHkulnu xDFk] i"B & 225
- 16- The Encyclopedia of Congress Zaidig P.– 24



## I edkyhu u0; onkur n'kū

MMW 'k'k 'k'kj feJ  
vfl LVSV ÁkQI j] bfrgkl  
MMWkj-i h-fj Nkfj; k dkwyst c: vkl kxj >kl h

fn0; foHkfr; ka ds ikou vorj.k l s xfjek eMfr gekjh Hkfr ea , d s  
l arkš euhf'k; ka , oa \_\_f'k; ka us tle fy; kj ftudk Lej.k ek= gh l elr dYe'kka dks nij dj  
fn0; rk dh vutHkfr djkus okyk gA muds l gt , oa eeLi "khZ fopkjka l s u doy Hkkjrh;  
l ekt oju~ l Ei wZ fo"o l ekt ea l qkkjRed tkx: drk ds n"ku gkus yxs mudh vnE;  
ij .kk ds i Hkko l s rRdkyhu fodfriwZ l ekt ea l pfr dh ygj nkM+xbZ ; w rks gekjh  
l dfr vkt Hkh vius Kku : ih idk" k l s l Ei wZ fo"o iVy dks tx&exk jgh gA  
Hkkjrh; ijEijk ea fujUrj vxakeh cusjgus dk l n'sk fn; k x; k gSpjBfr&pjBfr vFkkZ  
pyrsjgkš pyrsjgkš bl idkj dh fujrj xfr"khyrk dh gekjh dkeuk jgh gA vud  
fo"kski rkva l s l q fttr Hkkjrh; l dfr ds ckjs ea tkus ekus bfrgkl dkj **MMWoy** fy[krs  
gA ^Hkkjrh; l dfr l epz dh rjg gš ftl ea cgr l h ufn; k; vk vkdj l ekrh x; h gš  
rpdZ ykxka dk Hkkjrh ea vkus ij D; k gky gwpk] bl ckr dks crykrs gq **leFk** us fy[kk gš  
^bu fons'kh ykxka us Hkh vius l s igys vkus okys "kdka vks; ; fip; ka dh rjg gh] fglnw/keZ  
dh l kRehj .k dh "kfDr ds l keus vius ?k/ us Vsd fn, vks; cgr "kh?kz gh os fglnw/ka ea l ek  
x; A\*\* bl idkj cgr l h l dfr; ka vks; tkfr; ka ds Hkkjrh; l dfr ea fey tkus l s gh  
buea l koHkšedrk i s k gPZ gA **MMWoz** dk dguk gšfd bl txr ea "kfDr" kkyh dh gh  
thr gkrh gšftu ykxka ea "kfDr ugh gkrh] os ifjLFkfr; ka }kjk nck fn; s tkrs gš ftuea  
"kfDr gkrh gš os ifjLFkfr; ka ij gkoh gks tkrs gš vks; mlga vius vud kj cnyus ds fy; s  
ck/; dj nrs gA Hkkjrh; l dfr vkt Hkh thfor gš ; g bl ckr dk iek.k gšfd bl ea  
vU; n'skka dh l H; rk vks; l dfr; ka dh ryuk ea vf/kd "kfDr gA Hkkjro'kz ea ošnd ; q  
l sydj vkt rd u tkus fdruh l kekftd mFky& i fky gPZ fdrus jktufhd ifjorZ  
gq ijUrq Hkkjrh; l dfr l nš ifjLFkfr; ka dks vius vud gh cukrh x; hA ikphu  
dky l s gh l Ei wZ fo"o ds ykx Hkkjrh dh ^vudrk ea , drk ds egku xqk ds l keus

ureLrd gq gA ikphu dky l s gh Hkkjrh; l dfr ea l elo; dh Hkkouk jgh gA ml dh fo"kskrk bruh egku rFkk ekfeZ jgh gSfd doy bl h ds vk/kkj ij og viuh ekfydrk dk irkdK Qgjk l drh gS vksj vius LorU= vlRro dh l kFkdRk izkf.kr dj l drh gA bl h dkj.k Hkkjrh; l dfr dks fo"o dh xq LFkyh ekuk tkrk gA Hkkjrh; l dfr ds ckjs ea Hkkjr ds iFke jk'Vfr MkO jktbnz id kn us fy[kk gS Hkkjrh; thou ,oa l dfr dk emy/k/kkj bl ea e[; : i l s fo|eku usrd ,oa vk/; kfred pruk gA ; g usrd ,oa vk/; kfred pruk ikphu dky l s gh Hkkjrh; l dfr dks iHkkfor djrh jgh gA Hkkjr dh ik.k"kdR bl dh ufrr vksj bl ds v/; kRe ea fufgr gA okLrfodr ; g gSfd Hkkjrh; l dfr ea ifo= pfj= rFkk vkRek l Ecu/kh fpuru dk Lej.k l nb l s gh vck/k xfr l scgrk jgk gA\*\*

Hkkjr o'kz ea , s vud egki q 'kkj fo}kukj egkRekvk euf'k; ka rFkk nk"ktudka us vius rstLoh fopkjkk fO; kdyki ka l s nfrkr l ekt dks cpkus ds fy; s viuk l Ei wkZ thou gh l ekt l okj jk'V&l okj ekuo&dY; k.k vkfn dks l efr dj fn; kA bu iz kl ka ds ifj.kkeLo: i gh ge ^ol dks dly/cde\* o ^vfgl k ijeks/keZ\* ^l oZ HkoUrq l q[ku l oZ l Urq fujke; \*\* vkfn okD; ka ds fodfl r dj ik; s tks fd gekjh Hkkjrh; l dfr ds ifjpk; d gA<sup>1</sup> ; s euh'kh l nkj Kku] fo|kj ijki dkj] /keZ ds fy, dk; Z djrs jgs ftUgkaus ijfgr ea viuk ijk thou 0; rhr dj fn; kA ; s bl ckr dks Hkyh Hkkfr tkurs Fks fd f"kk{kk} ckyd ds lokz.k fodkl ds fy; s ije vko"; d gA ; fn Hkkjrh; l dfr ds dky[k.Mka ij nf'Vikr fd;k tk; s rks vud dky[k.M , s Hkh vk; s gA tc /kkfeZ mlekn us "kkfUrfriz l H; rkvka ,oa l dfr ij igkj fd;k vksj vius vkrd l s /oLr dj Mkya bl Hkkjrh; /kkfeZ mlekn l s gkjs 0; fDr; ka dks vNur dgk x; kA bl /kkfeZ] l keftd] vkfkd mlekn dh >yd Hkh ysuk vko"; d gA vk; Z l H; rk] oSnd l dfr rFkk l ukru /keZ , d gh fopkj /kkjk ds iFkd&iFkd uke gA bl dk l kjk l kfgR; & D; k /kkfeZ xBFk rFkk D; k vU; l kfgR; ] l Hkh vNurka ds fo: ) fd; s x; s vknS'kkj i frCU/kka vksj ij .kkvka l s Hkjs gS bu ijg.k.k] ctã.k xBFk] ip oãk ctã.k] Lefr; kj euq Lefr% jkek; k.k] egkHkkjr vksj Hkxor xhrk vkfn fgUnw/keZ xBFka ea "kmka ds fo: ) vekuf'kd Qros fn; s x; s gA /kkfeZ xBFka ij vk/kfjr bl }sk Hkkouk] fullnuh; ipkj ?k.kk ds ifj.kkeLo: i Hkkjr dh tul[; k dk gj ikpok 0; fDr vNur ?kks'kr dj fn; k x; kA fd l h nsk dh l dfr dk vk/kkj gS ml dh nk"ktud ekU; rk; j vksj l dfr ftl ds vlrxr os l kjs Hkksrd ,oa vHkksrd dkjd vk tkrs gS ftUga ge dyk] l kfgR; ] l xhr rduhdh] f"KYi] df'k] m|ks vkfn fo'k; ka ds : i ea tkurs gA bl ds vlrxr l keftd /kkfeZ] jktufrrd Hkkouk; j Hkh fufgr gsrh gA dgus dk vFkZ gSfd l keftd vo/kkj.kk; j l dfr dks ogRrj : i ea ns[krh gS vksj fd l h Hkh l dfr dk vk/kkj ml dh nk"ktud ekU; rkvka ij fullkj gsrk gA

f"kk{kk fd l h Hkh nsk dh l k dfrd fojkl r dh j{kk djus ,oa ikjfLFkfrd vko"; drkvka dh i frZ gsrq ekuo l d k/ku ds mRiknu dk l "kDr ek/; e gS , s k vktrd

<sup>1</sup> nojkt] ulnfd'kkj] Hkkjrh; n'kz] izk'kd mRrj inSk fgUnh l lFkk] egkRek xk/kh ekx] y[kuA l d.j.k] 1994

egli | fd;k tk jgk gA ; | fi ; g , d fo"ko) Hkksroknh vo/kkj.kk gS vksj bl ds fodfl r  
 gksus ea cgr I s , frgkfl d dkj.k jgs gS ftudh ppkZ ; gk; ij i kl fixd ughagksh gA fdUrq  
 bruk rks ekuuk gh i Msk fd vk/kfuud vFkka ea ftl s f"kk{kk dgk tkrk gS ml dk , d  
 egRoiwkZ dk; Zeuq; dh Hkksrd l ef) dks l fuf"pr djuk Hkh gA bl ds vykok f"kk{kk dh  
 vksj Hkh dbZ vu; egRoiwkZ ftEenkjh; k; gS ftl ds vUrXr euq; ds thou dk vLre y{;  
 fu/kkZjr djuk , oa ml rd igpus ds fy, ekxZ dks iz"klr djuk Hkh , d egRoiwkZ  
 ftEenkjh gA iR; d fo'k; ka dh Hkksfr fdl h nsk dh f"kk{kk 0; oLFkk , oa f"kk{kk uhfr ds  
 f0; kUo; u ds ihNs Hkh dN nk"ktud eku; rk; agksh gA okLro ea mlgha nk"ktud eku; rkvka  
 ds isk.k rnuqny ifjLFkr dk fuelZk Hkh f"kk{kk dh egRoiwkZ ftEenkjh gS vksj bl  
 izdkj f"kk{kk"kkL=; ka dh ; g eku; rk gS fd nk"ktud vo/kkj.kkvka dk iz kx f"kk{kk ds {ks= ea  
 Hkh l EHko gS dkQh gn rd l gh gA tS k fd l j tkUa , MEI us dgk gS fd "f"kk{kk n"ktu  
 dk xR; kRed igyw gA ; g nk"ktud fo"okl dk l f0; igyw vksj thou vkn"ktZ dks  
 okLrfod : i nsus dk f0; kRed l k/ku gS\*\* bl h izdkj **tkU Mhoh** us Hkh vius fopkj  
 0; Dr fd; s gA "n"ktu vius l eku; : i ea f"kk{kk dk fl ) kUr Hkh gA\*\*mijkDr Hkksrh;  
 n"ktu ds foHku igyw/ka ij l j l jh nf'V Mkyus l s Hkksrh; l dfr dk okLrfod n"ktu  
 gks tkrk gA ; j rks gekjh l dfr dh vuod fo"kskrk; agS yfdu ekuoh; idfr jgh gS fd  
 vPNkbZ ka ea Hkh vksj vPNs dk; Z dja pfd Hkksrh; l dfr ds vuod nsk gS vksj ; g nsk  
 vR; Ur nij xkeh gS tks fd nij djus ea vl EHko ugha rks dBu vo"; gA bu l eL; kvka ea  
 ied[k Hkksrh; tkr 0; oLFkk vl ekuokrj oxZ Hksr] /kka dh dg hfr; k; f"kk{kk 0; oLFkk dh  
 nskiwk uhfr gA ; g ugha fd ge bu l eL; kvka l s ?kcjk tk; a cfYd buds fuokj .k grq  
 iz kl dja , d dfo us l eL; kvka dk epcyk djus ds fy, dgk gS fd &

ns[k&ns[k dj ck/kkvka dks iffkd u ?kcjk tkuka

l c dN djuk l gu fdUrqer ihNs iSj gVkuAA

ekrk 0; fFkr gPZ gS dS s ty vka[ka ea Hkj vk; ka

jksh gS tuuh ; g dS k l dV ek; rP ij vk; kAA<sup>1</sup>

, s k ugh gS fd bu pukkR; ka ds fy; sfdl h us iz kl ugha fd; k bu iz kl ka ea gekjs  
 egki q 'kka dh , d yEch iDr gA l r dchjnk l jfonkl jktkjk ekgu jk; l Lokeh  
 n; kulln l jLorh] Lokeh foodkulln] jk/kk d'.ku] Mko vEcMdj rFkk egkRek xk/kh ied[k gS  
 bu l Hkh \_\_f'k; k; egki q 'kka nk"ktudka us l ekt ea QSyh 0; klr cjkBZ ka dks nij djus ds  
 fy; s f"kk{kk dks ied[k\* l k/ku ekuA ftuds ifj.kkeLo: i f"kk{kk ea venypny ifjorZu gq  
 rFkk l keftd <kps ds ifjorZu ds fy; s Hkh iz kl fd; sftl l s l ekt d ifjorZu dh xfr  
 rhoz gPZ gA ikphu dky l s gh fo"o ds mPpdksV ds nk"ktudka us f"kk{kk ds l Ecll/k ea Hkh  
 vius fopkj izdV fd; s gA l d jkr] lyVksj vjLrj : l k; ykUd] Mhoh] cV\$ Mj l sy] VSxkj]  
 xkakh] jk/kkd'.ku] Lokeh foodkulln] vjfcUn ?kksk tS s nk"ktudka us f"kk{kk"kkL=h gksus dk Hkh  
 ifjp; fn; k gA , s s gh nk"ktud gS fouk; d ugg Hkksos\*\*foukok Hkksos\* tks chl oh "krkGnh  
 ds rst Loh fopkj dka ea fxus tkr gA blgkous ekuodY; k.kkFkZ ek= ckjg o'kZ dh voLFkk ea  
 v[k.M cgep; Z or ds ikyu dh ifrKk dj tgka , d vksj Lokeh n; kulln] Lokeh

<sup>1</sup> vkpk; Zjkeplnz 'kpy] food T; ksr] tuojh&2000 l sfnl Ecj&2000 rd jked".k fe'ku foodkulln vkJe] jk; ij

foodkulln rFkk Lokh l R; nð ifjcttd dk Lej.k djk; k gš ogk; nñ jh vñj \*\*n's'khfDr  
 gh bz'oj HkfDr gš\* dk ifo= ukjk nslj ; wuku ds l q fl ) nk'k'ud l d jkr rFkk l qkkj  
 ; q ds l oñ zēk fopkj d , oa f''k{k ea ; FkkFkōkn ds ikskd teū fo}ku ekfVū yñkj dh  
 ; kn fnyk; k gā Hknku] xtenku] l Eifrnku] thounku , oa Jenku vkfn ; Kka ea os l fō;  
 jgdj l okh; l ekt dsifr dñl dYi FkA xk/kh th usuo ekuorkokn] xEHkj nk'k'ud  
 rFkk l keftd fo'k; ka ds 0; k[; krk ds : lk ea mfnr ekuo /keZ ds vull; mikl d foukck  
 th us l u~1982 ea tc bfPNr eR; q }kjk Hkksrd "kjhj R; kxk rc dōy Hkkr gh ugha  
 oju~l kjs l d kj dks nēk k gōk vñj fpūru"kh y 0; fDr; ka us Hkh ml fnu ; g vutko fd; k  
 fd fo"o , d egki q 'k l soñpr gks x; k gā

foodkulln emyr% v}š onkūr l s i Hkkr for Fks fdūrq muds n'kū dks u0; onkūr  
 n'kū dgk tkrk gā vc izu mBrk gšfd bl s u0; onkūr D; ka dgk tkrk gā rFkk buea  
 u; k D; k gš u0; onkūr dks u; k dgs tkus dk eē; dkj.k fuEufyf[kr gā l edkyhu  
 Hkkrh; nk'k'udka ds fopkj ka ea LFkku & LFkku ij ik'pkR; vflRookn] Hkkoookn] vutkookn]  
 Qyokn] ; FkkFkōkn rFkk gxyh; iR; ; okn dk i Hkko nēk tk l drk gā l edkyhu  
 Hkkrh; nk'k'udka us /keZ ds {ks= ea l c dgha l ello; oknh nñ"Vdksk viuk; k gā xk/kh th  
 rks fglnñ blyke vñj bz kbZ vkfn fofHkūu cMs /keZ dk iR; {k : i ea l ello; djuk pkgrs  
 FkA johlñ] vjfolñ] foodkulln rFkk jk/kkd".ku~vkfn i zēk nk'k'udka us Hkh fofo/k /keZ dh  
 vñj l ello; oknh nñ"Vdksk viukus dh l ykg nh gā l edkyhu Hkkrh; n'kū dk , d  
 i zēk y{k.k vk/; kRRed vñj Hkksrd eñ; ka dk l ello; gā Jh vjfoñ us fy [kk gšfd ; kxh  
 vñj Hkksxh nksuka gh l eku : i ea , d kxh gkrs gā l edkyhu Hkkrh; nk'k'ud ekuo dks  
 vk/; kRRed ik.kh ekurs gš vñj bl lfy; s ml ds fodkl ea vk/; kRRedrk ds fodkl dks  
 l cl s vf/kd egRo nrs gā vūr ea l edkyhu Hkkrh; nk'k'udka ds fopkj ka ij Hkkrh; rk  
 dh Nki Li "V fn [kyk; h i Mñh gā Hkkrh; rk dsifr bl h vkxg ds dkj.k bu nk'k'udka  
 us vi us fpūru dks mi fu"knka ij vk/kkfj r fd; k gā l edkyhu u0; onkūr n'kū ds i zēk  
 y{k.kka ds mijDr foopu l s Li "V gšfd ml us vR; Ur 0; ki d {ks= dks i Hkkr for fd; k gā  
 f'k{k} l kfgR; ] bfrgk l ] l keftd vñj jktuhfrd fpru] vkfFkZd l eL; k; a thou ds  
 iR; d {ks= ds l eL; kvka ds fo"k; ea bu nk'k'udka us fopkj fd; k vñj egRoi wkZ fl ) kūr  
 mi fLFkr fd; A bl izdkj u0; onkūr nk'k'udka us u dōy Hkkrh; ka ds fy; s u; k thou  
 n'kū mi fLFkr fd; k gš cfYd l eLr fo'o ea , d ekuo /keZ , d ekuo Hkkr` e.My  
 LFkkr fir djus dk Lolu nēk gā Lokh foodkulln vi us < x ds onkūr h gš muds vi us  
 nk'k'ud fopkj ka dk emy ikphu Hkkrh; 'kkL=kñ emyr% mifu"knka rFkk onkūr & n'kū ij  
 vk/kr gā v}š onkūr dh i zēk ckr ; g gšfd cā ; k vkRk gh , dek= rRo gā txr-  
 feF; k gā ^tho vñj cā ea dkbZ varj ugha gā<sup>\*\*1</sup> txr~, d ek; k ; k Lolu ds l eku gā  
 cā Kku ds l kfk txr~vñj tho dk ml h izdkj fujkdj.k gks tkrk gš ftl izdkj jLI h  
 dk Kku gks ij l iz dk fujkdj.k gks tkrk gā Kku gh ekēk dk , dek= l kku gā Lokh

<sup>1</sup> cā l R; a txfleF; k] thoks cāñukij% pññh izk{k] xhrk&izk{k] xhrk izk{k izk'ku] 16&, egkRk xk/kh ekx]  
 bykgkcn&1 ¼1968½

foodkulln dh onkur dh bu f'k{kkvka ea vVw vLFkk FkA mudh 0; k[; k ea Hkys gh dgba  
vUvj izdV gkrk gk ij os l Pps vFkka ea , d fo'kq v}sonkurh FkA

foodkulln ds fopkja ij fdl h&fdl h fclnq ij ck) &n'ku dk iHkko Hkh Li"V  
fn[kkbz nrk gA bu fopkj/kkjvka ds vfrfjDr muds fopkj ij , d ied[k iHkko bZ kbZ /keZ  
dk gA foodkulln us l nk pkfj=d&cy dks cMk egRo fn; k gS bl h ds vuq i l yhc ij  
Vaxs bZ k dh vkRe&'kfDr rFkk pfj=&cy l s foodkulln cMk iHkfor i rhr gkrs gA muds  
fopkja ij cā l ekt dk Hkh iHkko FkA valfo'okl rFkk : f<okn dghfr; ka ds fo: ) tks  
mudk ifrokn gS og ml h cā k&l ekt ds iHkko ea gA os n; kulln ds 0; fDrYo l s Hkh  
iHkfor Fks ij muds eu rFkk fopkja ij l oZ ed[k iHkko muds iW; ikn ije iHkq  
xq &Lokh jked".k ijega dk FkA D; kād bl h iHkko ds vkykd ea mUgkns vU; l Hkh  
iHkoka dks rFkk vius thou , oa fopkja dks l pkjA foodkulln ds vuq kj cā gh , dek=  
l R; gA l Ei wZ txr-cā dh gh vfHkO; fDr gA foodkulln ds vuq kj onkar dk eyea-  
fo'kq) , dRo u gkdj cgRo ea , dRo gA cā fuR; ] vl he o vuar l Rrk gS vr% ml s  
l hfer txr- ea ugha [kkst tk l drkA vuar dh [kkst vuar ea gh djuh pkfg, A gekjh  
vUro hZ vkRek gh , dek= vuar oLrq gS vr% ml h ea cā dh [kkst dh tk l drh gA  
dBki fu"kn-dk m) j.k nrs gq Lokh th usfy [kk gS ^ckycq) eut; ckgjh dE; oLrq/ka  
ds iHns nkMfs gA bl hfy, l c vkj 0; klr eR; q ds i'k'k ea c/k tkrS gS fdUrq Kkuh eut;  
verRo dks tkudj vfuR; oLrq/ka ea fuR; oLrq dh [kkst ugha djrA<sup>1</sup> cā vkRe: i gA  
ml dk : i ns[kus dh oLrq ugha gA dkbZ ml s vkj[k l s ugha ns[k l drkA ân; ] l āk; jfgr  
cq) , oa euu ds }kjk og izdkf'kr gkrk gA tks bl vkRek dks tkurs gS og vej gks  
tkrs gA dgk Hkh x; k gS% ^vkRek ds l Ecl/k ea igys l quk gksk] ml ds ckn euu vFkz-  
fpru djuk gksk vkSj i q% yxkrkj /; ku djuk gksk\*\*A<sup>2</sup>

cā vUlr l Rrk] vuar Kku o vuar vkuan gA cā ppy gS fLFkj gS nij gS  
fudV gS og l cds Hkhrj gS fQj l cds ckgj Hkh gA tks vkRek ds Hkhrj l c Hkurka dk  
n'ku djrs gS vkSj l c Hkurka ea vkRek dk n'ku djrs gS os dN Hkh fNi kus dh vk'kk ugha  
djra ftl voLFkk ea Kkuh 0; fDr ds fy, l eLr Hkur vkReLo: i gks tkrs gS ml voLFkk  
ea ml , dRon'khz iq "k dks 'kcd vFkok ekj dgk jg l drk gS\*\*A vkRek 'kq) LoHkko , oa  
i wZ gA i wkkZun vkSj , so; Z gh ml dk LoHkko gS nq'k ; k vuSo; Z ugha gA l r&fpr- , oa  
vkuan vkRek dk Lo: i gS ml dk tlefl ) vf/kdkj gA ge tks l ā kj ea reke  
vfHkO; fDr; ka dks ns[krs gS os vkRek ds gh fofHku : i ek= gA tle] eR; j {k; ] of) ]  
mUufr] voufr l c dN ml , d v[kM l Rrk dh gh vfHkO; fDr; k; gA bl h izdkj gekjk  
l k/kj .k Kku Hkh og pkga fo | k vFkok vfo | k fdl h Hkh : i ea izdkf'kr D; ka u gkS ml h  
fprR dk] ml h Kku&Lo: i dk izdk'k gA

1 ij kp% dtekuq; flr ckykLrs eR; ks ZUr forrL; i k'keA vFk/kjk verRoA fofnOk /kpe/kpkS"og u ikFkZ UrA  
%ofnd] onorh] mi fu"knka ds \_\_f'k] vujkx izdk'ku] ubZ fnYyh] 1930½  
2 ^vkRek ok vjs n"VO; %JkrO; kS eUrO; ks fufn/; kfl rO; %A %ofnd] onorh] mi fu"knka ds \_\_f'k] vujkx izdk'ku] ubZ fnYyh] 1930½





## bf.M; k dEi uh dk xteh.k m | kx dyk ij i Hko

mm vlnsk xlrk  
vfl LVVV AkQd j] bfrgkl foHkx]  
i@ t@ ,y0 ug# dkWst cknk

ikd-fcV" k Hkkjr ea Nks/Nks/s xkoka o dLcka ds e/; dN "kgj Hkh Fks tks fd jktulfrd vksj 0; ki kfjd nf'V ls cgr gh egRoiwkz FkA<sup>1</sup> bu "kgjka ea "kkl d] l xhrK] LFkki R; dyk fo"kkjn] fp=dkj ,oa dfo bR; kfn fuokl h djrs FkA "ikphu dky ea gh bu "kgjka ds vykok dN vU; "kgj Hkh Fks tksd ufn; ka ds fdukjs o l emz rV ij cl s gg s Fk\$ bu uxjka ea Hkkjrh; gLrf"kyi ds m | kxka dh foHkUu dyk; afodfl r FkA<sup>\*\*2</sup>

vaxtka ds vxexu ls iwZ Hkkjr ea rhu izdkj ds m | kx fodfl r Fks & xteh.k m | kx] "kgjh m | kx] uxjh; m | kxka xteh.k m | kx ds }kjk 0; fDr viuh nfuud vko"; drkvka dh ifrZ djrs FkA "kgjh m | kx ds }kjk ykx viuh dyk&dk\$ky ls vPNh ls vPNh oLrpkka dk mRiknu djrs FkA uxjh; m | kxka ds ykx vf/kd l EiUu Fks ftl l s fd osvPNh fdLe dk eky fufeZ djrs FkA bl dkj.k Hkkjr dk l cl segRoiwkz mi; kxch ,oa l qfl ) m | kx "Hkkjrh; gLrdyk<sup>\*\*</sup> FkA "Hkkjr dk gLrf"kyi m | kx viuh ; kx; rk vksj cf) ds cy ij if"peh n\$ka l s cgr gh vxks fudy x; k Fkka oL=ka dh cqukbZ Hkkjr dk e[; m | kx /ku/kk Fkka Hkkjr ds l wrh vksj j\$keh diMka dh ekx ijs fo"o ea FkA n\$ka ds foHkUu LFkkuka ea l kus ds /kx ds dh d<kbZ dk dk; Z n\$kr s gh curk Fkka phu dh rjg Hkkjr ea puh feVVh ds crZuka dks cukus dk dk; Z Hkh gkrk Fkka Hkkjr ds gkFkh nkr dk l keku vaxBh] ikd j iya vkn cs'kdherh phtka dh ekax ; yjksi ds cktjka ea cgr vf/kd Fkh] bl l s Hkkjrh; ka dh dk; Z bfrkyrk dk iek.k feyrk gA<sup>\*\*3</sup> Hkkjr dh uxjh; gLrdyk vR; Ur mPpdksV dh FkA Hkkjr dh vuolka dykdf; ka ,oa l kt&l Ttk dh oLrpkka dh ekax fons'kka ea cgr vf/kd FkA "ikphu l e; ea tc jka ds 0; fDrxr ,oa l koZtfud Hkouka ea Hkkjrh; diMka dkyhuk rkephuh] ekst d] ghj&tokjkr vkn dk mi; kx gkrk

<sup>1</sup> - xkMfxy] MhOvkj0 %fn bMfLV? y boky; qku vknD bf.M; k bu jhl v VkbEl ] i'B l d; k & 6

<sup>2</sup> - n\$ kb] ,Ovkj0 %Hkkjrh; jk'Vbkn dh l keftd i'BHkie] i'B l @ & 12

<sup>3</sup> - d\$yoVZu] ch0, O0 %fn vodfux vknD vejdk] 1939% i'B l d; k & 16] 17

Fkk] rc ml l e; l kjk l d kj Hkkjr dk gh ekg rkt Fkka<sup>\*\*4</sup> fo fHkUu n s'kka dks Hkkjr l s bu l Hkh phtka dk cgr vf/kd ek=k ea fu; k r fd; k tkrk Fkk] bl fy; s ikphu l e; ea Hkkjr; 0; ki kj dh fLFkr cgr vf/kd mlUfr"kh y voLFkk ea Fkha "vudka n s'kka o tul epk; ka dh l Hkh vko"; drkvka dh i firZ dks l q<+fd; s gg s Fkka bl ea l kekf t d , oa vkfFkd fo?kVu t s h l eL; k; a fcydy gh ugha fn [kykbz i Mfh Fkha<sup>\*\*5</sup>

1600 l s 1757 bD rd bLV bf.M; k dEi uh l k/kkj .kr; % , d 0; ki kfjd dEi uh Fkh tks Hkkjr; l ekvka dh vkKk l s i k; % ckgj l s cfy; u ¼ ksk o pkn½ ykrh Fkh o el kyk vkfn fons'k ys tkrh Fkha 19oha "krkcnh ea dEi uh ds 0; ki kfj; ka us , d cgr cMk ek=k ea Hkkjr l s j'ske o l urh&diMka dk fu; k r fd; k] ft l ea mlga cgr vf/kd ykHk i klr gq/kA rc "bLV bf.M; k dEi uh us 1672 bD ea cgr vf/kd l d; k ea vaxst h dkjhxjka dks bxySM rFkk ; jki ds cktjka ds vud kj l keku cukus ds vk/kqud rjhds fl [kkus ds fy, Hkkjr Hkstka<sup>\*\*6</sup> vr% ftu fnuka bLV bf.M; k dEi uh ek= , d 0; ki kfjd dEi uh Fkh vks tks Hkkjr; l kekuka dh fcØh ds fy, fons'kh cktjka ea th&tku l s t v h g p z Fkha mu fnuka Hkkjr dk fu; k r cyUnh ij Fkk] y s du n j h r j Q fons'kh ef.M; ka ea Hkkjr; l kekuka dh vf/kdrk vks mudh vf/kdkf/kd [ki r vaxst h l jdkj dh vk; [kka ea [kVd jgh Fkh ft l ds dkj.k vaxst h l jdkj us d n , d s dkunuka dk iz, kx djuk vkjEHk dj fn; k ft l l s Hkkjr; l kekuka dh fcØh eq"dy gks tk; A

1757 bD ds lykl h ds ; d ds fot; ds i "pkr~jkvZ Dykbo us Hkkjr ea u fl QZ fcv" k "kkl u dh u h j [kh cYd bLV bf.M; k dEi uh ds 0; ki kfj; ka dks , d cgr gh mitkÅ , oa l e) "kkyh {ks= dk ekfyd cuk fn; ka "lykl h dk ; d rks vkxs vkus okys l e; ds vudka ; d ka dk vk/kkj l rEHk Fkk vks ; gh 0; ki kjh ny ckn ea , d "kDr" kkyh l sud ny cu x; A lykl h ds ; d ds mijkur Hkkjr ds vfotr rFkk foftr ins'kka l s i klr fd; k x; k o /ku mlgha ds ins'kka l s dPpk eky Ø; djus ij [kpZ fd; k x; k vks ckn ea bxySM Hkst fn; k x; ka ; g dk; l l o z Fke cak y l s vkjEHk fd; k x; ka<sup>\*\*7</sup> Hkkjr ea dEi uh ds de p kj; ka us Hkh jktufrd gFkdMka dks viukdj /ku ds vfrfjDr vl; oLrq a Hkh bxySM Hkst h] ft l dk l Hkko Hkkjr; vFkD; oLFkk ds fy, cMk gh vfrdj l kfr gq/kA

bl rjg lykl h dh yMkbz dh l Qyrk ds ckn bLV bf.M; k dEi uh us Hkkjr ea viuh l Rrk LFkfr dhA dEi uh ds gkFk ea vc jktufrd l Rrk gks ds dkj.k og fHkUu&fHkUu izdkj dh vko"; drkvka dk l tu dj l drh Fkh t s s & dkjhxjka dks dEi uh ds fy, dk; l djus ij ck/; djuk] de l s de nkeka ij oLrq/ka dks Ø; djuk] dkjhxjka ds dk; ka ij viuk i Hko tek; s j [kuk] fons'kka l s yk; h xbZ oLrq a Hkkjr ea vf/kd eW; ka ij cpuk rFkk dkunh cy iz, kx ds }kjk dEi uh ds , dkf/kdkj dks cuk; s j [kuk bR; kfnA vr% "tc Hkkjr ds vkfFkd vf/k" ksk dks dkQh Hkkjh ek=k ea bxySM dks fu; k r fd; k x; k rks bl us bxySM ds Rofjr fodkl ds fy, vko"; d rRoka ds l k/ku mi yC/k dj; k<sup>\*\*8</sup>

<sup>4</sup> d s y oVZ l ch0, Q0 %fn vodfua vktD vesj dk] ¼ 939½ i' B l d; k & 18

<sup>5</sup> "koyd] d0, l 0 %Hkkjr dh l eL; k; j ¼ 940¼ i' B l d; k & 139

<sup>6</sup> Vkt l u , .M x s v / j kbv , .M Qy fQye v vktD fcv" k : y bu bf.M; k ¼ 935½ i' B l 0 & 431&32

<sup>7</sup> pki Mh ij h nkl %Hkkjr dk l kekf t d] l k d f r d , oa vkfFkd bfrgl ] i' B l 0 & 14

<sup>8</sup> n d kb] , Øvkj 0 %Hkkjr; jk'Vbkn dh l kekf t d i' B h k e] i' B l 0 & 64

1760 bD ea njdh&Hkj uh dk vkfo'dkj gvk rFkk ykjk xykus ds fy, ydMh ds dks ys ds LFkku ij iRFkj ds dks ys dk iz, ksk gvkA 1764 bD ea gkjxbCl us lwr dkrus dh e"khu dkj 1776 bD ea ØKEiVu us, d gh l Fk dbz lwr dkrus dh e"khu rFkk mlga cVus okyh e"khu dk fueZk fd; kA 1785 ea dkVjkbV us ikojyw dk vksj 1768 bD ea tEl okV us Hkki ds batu dk vkfo'dkj iwZ dj fy; k FkA ^os s rks; s l Hkh vkfo'dkj vius vki ea iwZ xfr"khy ugha Fks D; kfd vkfo'dkj rks fuf'Ø; gkrs gA vuodka egROI iwZ vkfo'dkj rks dbz "krkfCn; ka rd l qrk voLFkk ea iMs jgrs gA fd dc ipj ek=k ea /ku gks vksj os dk; jr gks l dA\*\*9 vr% bZ k iwZ ds le; l svkt rd dgha Hkh ipth iz, ksk djus ea bruk ykHk ugha ikr gvk Fkk ftruk fd Hkkjr dh yw l sfcV/su dks ikr gvk FkA

blySM dh e"khuka l s fufeZ olrqa dh Hkkjr ea tks ck+ vkbZ og Hkkjr; glrf"kyi ds fouk" k dk eq; dkj.k FkA jsyos rFkk vl; ; krk; kr ds l k/kuka dh l gk; rk l s blySM dh iR; d olrqa Hkkjr ds dks&dks ea igpus yxhA ^jyos dh l fo/kk o Hkki ds }kjk pyus okys ty; kuka dh enn ds dkj.k ; jk ds e"khu ekfydka us Hkkjr; ka dks de eW; ij olrqa cpuk vkjEHk dj fn; k vksj /khj&/khj; gk; ds cktkja ij viuk i Hkko tek fy; k tkfd Hkkjr; dkjhjka ds i ru dk eny dkj.k FkA\*\*10 180h "krkfCn ea gq s vkfo'dkja ds QyLo: i l Ei iwZ fo"o ea vk; h vksj kfxd ØkfuR us blySM dks l d kj dk l cl scMk mRiknu rFkk fu; krd cuk fn; kA ^bl vksj kfxd ØkfuR ds dkj.k Lo; a blySM ds vkUrfjd <kps ea dkQh ifjorZu gq s ft l ds QyLo: i ogk ij , d u; k vksj kfxd oxZ mHkjus yxhA\*\*11 bl u; s vksj kfxd oxZ us /khj&/khj jkT; l Rrk ij viuk iwZ vf/kdkj LFkfir dj fy; k vksj bLV bf.M; k dEiuh ds , dlf/kdkj dks l ekr djus ds fy, jktufrd "kfdR dk bLrky djus yxh bl oxZ us dEiuh ij ; g ncko Mkyk fd og , d s jktufrd , oa vkfkd gFkd/s viuk; s ft l l s fd fcfV" k m | ksk dks ykHk gkA bu ifjorZuka ds ifj.kke Lo: i fcfV" k mifuoskoknh 0; olFkk ea ifjorZu vkuk LokHkkfod gh FkA vr% ^1813 bD ea dEiuh dks Hkkjr ea 0; ki kj ds , dlf/kdkj l soapr dj fn; k x; k rFkk 1833 bD ea dEiuh dh l Hkh izdkj dh 0; ki kj d xfrfof/k; ka ij jkd yxk nh xBhA\*\*12

Hkkjr; vkfkd l ef) dk vk/kkj Hkr rF; l wrh di Mka rFkk gFkdj?kk m | ksk FkA 1816 bD rd Hkkjr u doy vius nsk dh l Ei iwZ vko"; drkvka dh i firZ djrk Fkk oju- l wrh di Mka l s cuh olrqa dks fons'kka ea Hkh fu; krd djrk FkA ^ijUrq dEiuh ds vf/kdkj; ka us fcfV" k l wrh di Mka ds m | ksk dks c<kok nus ds fy, Hkkjr; 0; ki kfj; ka ds l hekdj ea of) dj nhA l d nh; tko deh"ku us 1840 bD ea bl ckr dh i qV dh fd Hkkjr ea vk; kr gkus okys fcfV" k l wrh o j'skeh di Mka ij ml l s 5 ifr"kr rFkk Åuh di Mka ij 2 ifr"kr l hekdj fy; k tkrk FkA tcd Hkkjr l s fu; kr fd; s tkus okys l wrh di Mka ij 10 ifr"kr j'skeh di Mka ij 20 ifr"kr rFkk Åuh di Mka ij 30 ifr"kr dj fy; k tkrk FkA\*\*13 s vr% Hkkjr ea tgl; , d vksj fons'kh eky ds fu; krd ea of) gks jgh Fkh

<sup>9</sup>. cDl ] , MEI %fnu yk vKID fl foykbt'sku , .M fMds i'B l @ & 263&64  
<sup>10</sup>. C; pdsu] MhO, pO %fn MpyieV vKID dsi VfyLV bV/jkbt bu bM; k 1914½ i'B l @ & 130  
<sup>11</sup>. nd kbZ , OvkjO %Hkkjr; jk'Vbkn dh l kelftd i'BHke] i'B l @ & 65  
<sup>12</sup>. nRr] vkjOihO %vkt dk Hkkjr] i'B l @ & 140  
<sup>13</sup>. nRr] vkjOihO %vkt dk Hkkjr] i'B l @ & 142

oghanl jh vks Hkkjrh; di Mka dk fu; kr Øe"ke%/khj&/khjs?kVrk pyk x; kA mi jkDr dFku  
 dh i fV fcfV" k ikyeVjh i i L Z ¼ 1814 & 1856 ½<sup>14</sup> I siklr vkaMka l s gks tkrh gS &

o"k	Hkkjrh I sfcV/si dksfu; kr di Mka ½t e½	fcV/si I sHkkjrh fu; kr fd; k x; k di Mka ½t e½
1814	12]66]608	8]18]208
1821	5]34]495	1]91]38]726
1828	4]22]504	4]28]22]077
1835	3]06]068	5]17]77]277

bl rjg ^1814 I s 1835 bD dse/; ds le; ea blySM ea fufeZ I rh di Mka dk Hkkjrh  
 ea vk; kr 10 yk[k xt I sc < dj 5 djkm+10 yk[k I s Hkh vf/kd gks x; kA bl vof/k ea  
 blySM dks fu; kr fd; s tkus okys I Hkh I rh di Mka dh ek=k 12½ yk[k xt I s ?kVdj 3  
 yk[k 6 gtkj gks xbA<sup>15</sup> I u-1850 bD ds i"pkr~Hkkjrh; I rh m|ksx dk fouk" k rsth I s  
 i kjEHk gks x; k vks vc ; g fLFkr gks xbZ fd ^Hkkjrh tks dbZ I kyka I s I kjs I d kj dks  
 di Mka Hkstrk Fkk vc blySM I s fu; kr gksus okys fcfV" k I rh di Mka dk 1@4 Hkkx Hkkjrh  
 ea exkus yxkA<sup>\*\*16</sup>

^Hkkjrh; bfrgkl ea I rh di Mka ds 0; ki kj dk iru , d nqkn ?kVuk gA Hkkjrh;  
 m|kska dks rgl & ugl djds x; k vks nhl jh vks blySM ea fufeZ oLrqvka ij dj gh  
 ugha Fkka Hkkjrh; mudh oLrq [kjhnus ds fy; setcuj Fkka D; kAd osfons'k I s vk; s vtuch  
 ykxka dh n; k ij fuHkj Fkka i wkr; % I p gS fd ; fn fcfV" k vf/kdkjh Hkkjrh ea I hekdj  
 vks vl; I jdkjh ifrcU/kka dk iz; kx u djrs rks istyh vks eSptLVj dh feya "kq ea gh  
 cln gks tkrh vks fQj mlga Hkki dh rkd I s pyk ikuk vl EHko Fkka<sup>\*\*17</sup> vr% blySM ea  
 tks Hkh fodkl gvk Fkk og Hkkjrh dh cckzh I s gkfl y fd; s /ku I s gvk Fkka blySM dh  
 e"khuka I s fufeZ I rh di Mka us tgg; , d vks Hkkjrh; cpudjka dks rgl & ugl fd; k rks  
 ogh nhl jh vks e"khuka I s cvS I r us I r dkrus okyaka dks I ekr gh dj fn; kA<sup>\*\*18</sup> 1818 I s  
 1936 dse/; ds le; ea Hkkjrh ea blySM dh e"khuka I s fufeZ I r dk fu; kr 5200 xpk  
 gks x; kA ^1901 dh x.kuk ds vuq kj Hkkjrh ds m|kska ij fuHkj tul ; k 18 ifr"kr  
 ?kVdj 8 ifr"kr gks xbZ vks ftl I s fd I r dkrus okyaka , oa cpus okyaka dh I ; k ea  
 Hkkjh deh gbl Fkka<sup>\*\*19</sup> bLV bf.M; k dEiuh ds depkfj; ka us Hkkjrh I s fcuk dj ds  
 oLrq a ys tkus ds fy; s vks ; gk de I s de nkeka ea oLrq a de djus ds fy, Hkkjrh;  
 gLrf"kyi ; ka ds I kfk cgr gh Øjrk dk crkb fd; kA<sup>\*\*20</sup> dEiuh us 1793 ds , DV ds }kjk  
 cakry ea vudka neukRed dk; bkg; ka dh ftl I s fd ogk ij jgus okys dkjh xkjk ka ds  
 vkfkd thou vks 0; olk; ij dkQh cjk vlj i Mka ^Hkkjrh ea I kr I ks I s Hkh vf/kd

<sup>14</sup>. I [kjk] x. ksk nml dj % n'sks dFkk ¼ kfgR; ykd idk"ku½ dydRrk] i'B I 0 & 117  
<sup>15</sup>. nRr] vkjOihO % vkt dk Hkkjrh] i'B I 0 & 142  
<sup>16</sup>. nRr] vkjOihO % vkt dk Hkkjrh] i'B I 0 & 143  
<sup>17</sup>. foYl uj , pO, p % fgLVh vKD fcfV" k bM; k] i'B I 0 & 385  
<sup>18</sup>. nRr] vkjOihO % vkt dk Hkkjrh] i'B I 0 & 143  
<sup>19</sup>. I jdkj] I fer % vk/kud Hkkjrh] i'B I 0 & 50  
<sup>20</sup>. cl ij estj chOMhO % fn : bu vKD bM; u VM bMLVht ¼ 1935½ i'B I 0 & 85&87

tul [; k ea t[;kvka tkfd t[;yckMh bykds vkl & ikl jgrs Fk[ us dEi uh dh uhfr; ka ds dkj.k viuk n[ k o 0; ol k; nksuka dks NkM+fn; kA\*\*21

Hkkjrh; gLrf"kyi dyk dh fouk" k xfrfok/k; ka dks jkdus grq rFkk bu m | kska dks i% LFkkfir djus ds fy; s dbZ iz kl fd; s x; s FkA l o[ Fke xk/kh th v[ [vky b[ M; k fLiulZ , l k[ l , "ku" t[ s l [x Bu us bl v[ [ l cl s egROIwZ dne mBk; k] ftl ds QyLo: i gLrdyk m | ks ds fouk" k dks dkQh gn rd jkd tk l drk FkA xk/kh th dk ed; mn[; xkeh.k gFkdj?kk m | ks dks fQj l s LFkkfir djuk Fk ftl ds fy, mUgk[us [vky b[ M; k foyst buMLVht , l k[ l , "ku" dh Hkh LFkkiuk dh v[ [ ijs n[ k ea [kknh m | ks dks c<kok n[ s ij t[ j fn; kA\*\*22 fdUrq xk/kh th ds bl [kknh i pkj dk fcfV" k m | ks i fr; ka us ijk ykHk mBk; k v[ [ tc muds e" khu l s fufe[ [kknh di M[ ef. M; ka ea vk; s rks vl yh [kknh di M[ dks cgr gh u[ l ku igpka vr% xk/kh th gFkdj?ks m | ks ds i pkj dk fcfV" k m | ks ij dk bZ [kl i Hkko ugha i M[ FkA D; k[ d [Hkkjrh; [kknh di M[ fons'kh [kknh di M[ dh vi[ k u rks Nus ea gh eyk; e Fk ftruk fd fons'kh di M[ v[ [ u gh l Lrk ftruk fd fons'kh di M[ FkA<sup>23</sup> vr% Hkkjrh ea i pthokn v[ [ e" khu dh j.k ds dkj.k Hkkjrh; di M[ m | ks muds l kFk i frLi/ kZ ugha dj l d[ fdUrq fQj Hkh [Hkkjrh ea drkbZ o cu kbZ ds n[ kh m | ks ds dkj.k tks ykx cjkst xkj Fk[ mUga gFk l s l r cVus rFkk gFkdj?ks ij di M[ cu y[ s l s d[ n jgr vo"; feyh Fkh] p[ ks og d[ n l e; ds fy; s gh FkA\*\*24

Hkkjrh ea e" khu l s cuh oLrq/ka ds dkj.k Hkkjrh ds gLrf"kyi; ka dk i ru cgr rsth l s v[ [ EHk gks x; k FkA [Hkkjrh; gLrf"kyi; ka dk fouk" k o[ s gh g[ k Fk t[ s ; ijs ea dFkdj?kk m | ks ka dks {kfr igph FkA ; | fi b[ ySM ds gLrf"kyi; ka dk[ tkfd b[ ySM l s 6 gtkj ehy dh njh ij jg jgs Fk[ muds bl v[ [ k[ xhdj.k dks l guk i M+ jgk FkA D; k[ d 1850&60 ds e/; Hkkjrh ea dkj [kkuka dk ukek[ u" kku gh ugha FkA\*\*25 vr% fcfV" k "kl u ds jktu[ rd n[ i Hkko , oa e" khu ds [jkj fufe[ l Lrs l kekuka ds dkj.k Hkkjrh; gLrf"kyi dyk dk i ru gks x; kA d[ n ; k[ ; dkjhxj u; s m | ks ka ea etnj dk dk; Z djus yx[ y[ du vf/ kd l [; k ea ykx [krh djus ij et[ j gks x; A

[Hkkjrh ea l r h di M[ ds vfrfj Dr j[ eh] [uh] yk[ [ d[ p rFkk crZuka dh fLFkr Hkh d[ n bl h rjg dh FkA Hkkjrh ea t[ s & t[ s e" khuh iz kx ea of) gks r h x; h] o[ s & o[ s s xkoka dsc< kb] yk[ jk] o d[ [gkj dh fLFkr Hkh n; uh; gks r h x; hA\*\*26

21. nd kb] , 0vkj0 % Hkkjrh; jk'V[bn dh l k[ ftd i' B[ H[ie] i' B l [ & 67

22. nd kb] , 0vkj0 % Hkkjrh; jk'V[bn dh l k[ ftd i' B[ H[ie] i' B l [ & 75

23. xk[kh] , e0d0 % gfj tu] 19 uoEcj] 1938

24. nd kb] , 0vkj0 % Hkkjrh; jk'V[bn dh l k[ ftd i' B[ H[ie] i' B l [ & 78

25. l jdkj] l fer % vk/k[ud Hkkjrh 1/4 885&1947 1/2 i' B l [ & 48

26. nRr] vkj0 i h0 % vkt dk Hkkjrh] i' B l [ & 143



# v | ru mR[kuu ij vKkfr clak tuin m0i0 dh i k k . k dkyhu I adfr

MkMl'. ki ky

vfl LV8V ÁkQI j] bfrgkl  
, dy0; i h0 th0 dkyst  
ngjMh jkM] ckank

Hkkjr o'kz ds e/; Hkkx ea uehk ds mRrj vj ; epk ds nf{k.k ea fo/; kpy ioz dh  
"kk[kkvka l s l ehdh.kz vj ; epk l gk; d ufn; ka ds ty l s fl apr l f"V l kn; kydr tks  
ins'k gS ml s ctnsy[k.M dgrs gA vj bl ctnsy[k.M ea ckank e.My vius xksoebz  
bfrgkl ds fy, l Ei wkz Hkkjr ea tkuk tkuk tkrk gA bl ins'k ds mRrjh Hkkx ea >ka h  
tkyku yfyrij] ckank vj gehjij dsftys gA bl ikr ij cgus okyh iedk ufn dk  
osuk] /kl ku] l ukj] ds vj rka gSftuds ty l s ; g Hkkx cgr mitkA gks x; k gA  
; gka ds iozks ea dbz izkj ds [kfut inkfz ik; s x; s gA ftl e] ghj] rck ykjk vkfn  
ed; gA<sup>1</sup>

orZeku ea ckank mRrj ins'k o e/; ins'k l EHkkx ds ctnsy[k.M {ks= dk , d iz; kr  
e.My tuin gA ikphudky ea okens \_\_f'k dk fuokl LFkku Fkk bl hdj.k buds uke  
ij bl dk uke ckank iMKA ikphudky l s ckank /kkfeZl , , , frgkl d xkfkvka ds fy,  
ifl ) gA Hkkoku "kdj us l epz eFku l s fudys fo'k dk iku cjus l s g0z tyu dks nj  
dju ds fy, dkayhtj ea jgdj "khryrk ik; h FkhA<sup>2</sup> ikxfrgkl d dky ea dN xQk fp=  
, oaiZrj vL= ; g iekfk.kr djrs gSfd ; gh /ku tkr; ka dk fuokl Fkka egtuin dky  
ea bl spsn uke l s tkuk tkrk Fkk dkyhtj dh [kpkbz nks xqr dkyhu vfhky[k ikr gq s  
ftl l s fl ) gkrk gSfd 525bD rd ckank xqr l ketT; ds vUrxZ jgkA 12oh l krkCnh  
rd ckank ea plnsyks dk "kkl u jgkA

ckank tks orZeku ea fp=dW /kke ckank e.My ds : i ea tkuk tkrk gS ftl ea ckank  
fp=dW] egkck , oa gehjij ftys vkrs gA bl ea fp=dW ea jtkij rgl hy ds dy  
okfy; k xk ds ikl l Mokohj , d LFkku gS tks , d Vhys ds : i ea Fkk ftl s "kdhtyryk  
noh feJk i ukk fo"ofokj; ds bfrgkl ds Mhu Mk0 vouhl plnz feJk us bl {ks= dk  
fujh{k.k , oa voykdu fd; k tl ea dbz , d h txgs gSftlgs l Ung dh nf'V l s n[kk x; k

ftl ea l Mokohj Hkh , d LFkku gS mlGkus , frgkl d ifØ; k ds rgr ijkrRo l ožk.k Hkkjr ljdkj u; h fnYyh dh vuøfr ds ckn jkT; ljdkj l kLdfrd foHkkx] ijkrRo foHkkx dh Lohdfr feyus ij vDVWj 2017 ea [knkbl dk dk; Z gøk ftl ea ntZks xkøks dh l dfr dk irk yxk jgs gA mR[kuu LFky ds ikl fLFkr dyofy; k] l xokjk] iguk] Vjk] ejoy HkVjh] jEijok] xjkSyh] mRreij vkfn xkøks dh l dfr dk irk yxk; k tk jgk gS fd budk l Ecl/k Vhys ea jgus okyks l srks ugh gA

l noki hj dh [knkbl ea vukt j [kus dh olRq feyh gA mlGkus crk; k l Mokohj ea jgus okys vukt ea l ok] dkn] dkd] Tokj vks] cktjk dk iz kx djrs FkA buds l kFk gh tkeu , oa ihi y Hkh [kkus ea iz kx djrs Fks ; gka ekuo thou rkei k"kk.k dky l s gA , frgkl d iek.k dh olRq/ka es tks ik'kk.kdkyhu l dfr l s t/h gS ykgs dh [kji h] gMMh ds midj.k] pWgs o vfxu tykus ds l k; feys gA<sup>3</sup> Mkw vouh" k plnz dk nok gS fd [knkbl LFky ds ikl nf{k.k fn"kk ea cgus okyh ckydhd unh igys mRrj fn"kk ea cgrh Fkh bl ds iek.k gøq HkkHkZ oSkfudh dks yxk; k tk; skA ik'kk.k dky ij]k e/; uo ik'kk.k ea cVk gsrk gA ik'kk.kdky] uo ik'kk.kdky fQj bfrgkl i<k tkrkA

l Mokohj LFky l s , d fdyks eh0 njih ij fLFkr mnjf; u noh ds Vhys ds uke l s ifl ) LFky dk Vhe us l ožfd; k ftl ea ikphu eflnj gkus dk vuøkl l s bl LFkku dh Hkh [knkbl gøz ftl ea dN >ki Mh uøk l ekxh feyhA ftl l s Mkw vouh" k plnz feJk us crk; k fd LFky ea feyh olRq/ka dks ns[kdj irhr gsrk gS fd ; g LFky chl gtkj o'kZ ij kus uo ik'kk.kdky ds vkl & ikl gA LFky l s Ldaj o yoj uke dk l eku feyk gA tks vkfneku ds ckn ds le; ds irhr gsrk gA l Mokohj Vhys ds ikl l Hkksj h eflnj ds ikl plnsydkyhu vo"sk Hkh ikr gq s gS bues v.Mkdj >ki Mh , ø dbz vl; egROI wZ phs gS budk vuøku 9oh l s 13oh l nh d yxk; k tk jgk gA<sup>4</sup> v.Mkdj >ki Mh ds tys vo"skks dks ekuk tk jgk gS fd dkyh pedhyh feVh dh >ki Mh cuk; h tkrh FkA [knkbl ea vHkh rd [kcl jr Fkkyh] eVdh] vukt dk ik= vk; ju] feVh dh lys/ ykgs dh [kji h vks] ykgs ds vl; vksk] feys gA eflnj ds ikl ik'kk.k dkyhu [kji puh o iRFkj dh cuh d'gkMh feyh gA l Mokohj ea ykMh dh vkdfr dk feVh dk f[kykuk vks] feVh dh eVdh feyhA fo"skKks dk ekuuk gS fd ; gka fey jgs vo"sk rkez o uo ik'kk.k dky ds gA l Mokohj ds ikl njih Nks/h >ki Mh feyh ftl dh cuoV njokts ij eM ; k M; ks huøk gA ftl l s ikuh ; k vl; l ekxh ?kj ds vlj u tk l ds Vhe iHkkjh us crk; k bl h LFky ij ykMh okyk feVh dk f[kykuk] Nks/h eVdh] tys dMk o tkuojks dh tkyh gøz gfMM; ka ds vo"sk feys gA ogh dN feVh ds crZu Hkh feys gS ftl l s vHkk l gsrk gS fd tkuojks dks Hh udj [kk; k tkrk FkA bfrgkl dkjka dk nok gS fd [knkbl ea feys vo"sk l s irk pyr gS fd ctnsy [k.M es ikphu l H; rk jghA ; gka uo ik'kk.kdky l s gh [krh i"ki kyu "kq gks x; k FkA jktkij rgl hy {ks= ds dycfy; k xkø ds il fLFkr l Mokohj Vhys ds vkl ikl ik'kk.k dky Hh l H; rk ds iqrk l k; feys gA Hkji j i kuh gkus dh otg l s ; gka LFkbl fuokl h FkA bl h dky ea [krh i"ki kyu Hkh "kq gks x; k FkA vyx&vyx LFkkuks ea gøz [knkbl ea mR[klu l suo ik'kk.k 1/7000&10000 bl k i nZ , oa rkedky ds iqrk l kcir feys gS vks] bl ds nksuks dky ds ckn , frgkl d dky dh

I Hk; rk ds ckjs ea tkudkjh feyhA<sup>6</sup> bl ds vykok dN , s Hkh I eku feys gS tks xprdky ds gS bl I s ; g n"kkzk gS fd ; g {ks= ik'kk.kdky I s yd j fujUrj ekuo I H; rkvka dk fodkl gkrk jgk gA

I Mokohj ds ckn v"kkjg xkø ea Hkh ik'kk.k dkyhu I k{; feys gS cknk fp=dW ea i kskk.k dky I s gh ekuo I H; rk jgh gA uo ik'kk.k dky ds vo"ksks dh i f'V I s dyofy; k I s igkMh ekxZ ij v"kkjg xkø ds ikl iek.k feyus dh I EHkkouk gS cknk fp=dW ea nI g tkj I ky igys Hkh ekuo tkfr ekSt m FkhA df'k vkj i "kijyu tS s dk; Z gkrs Fks vkt tgka I s ; epk o emkfduh unh cgrh gS ml ds vkl ikl Hkh vU; ty Jkr jgs gksxA<sup>7</sup> mR[kuu ds I e; ijkrRo foHkkx dh Vhe] MkW "kdt'ryk noh feJ i pook fo"ofokI ky; y[kuÅ vks bykgkcn fo"ofokI ky; ds bfrgkI foHkkx dh Vhe ds vuHkoh vf/kdkfj; ka ds funzk ij mR[kuu dk; Z py jgk Fkk bu I c ds chip nks Jfed dksyfj; k dkjko bykgkcn fuokl h 75 o'kkz xkø vks estok dkjkr fuokl h 65 o'kkz f"kojke bu nksuks dh Lohdfr ds ckn gh mR[kuu gkrk gA vLFkkbZ gkrs gq s ; s nksuks Jefd 50 o'kkz I s bl h foHkkx ds fy; s dke dj jgs gA [kpkbZ ds nks ku buds I /ks gkFkks ds dkj ukeka dks ns[kdj vf/kdkjh vk"p; Z pdr jg tkrs gS feVvh ds <sys ns[kdj bfrgkI dk irk yxk yrs gA Vhe ds ps j ekuo Hkh ekurs gS fd tc Hkh ijkrRo I s t'k ekeyk I ekus vkrk gS rks vf/kdkjh bu nksuks dks yd j ogk tkrs gS vks mudh I gefr ds ckn Hkh [kpkbZ gkrs h gA ekuk tkrk gS fd tc rd budh mR[kuu ea I gefr u gk I Qyrk feyuk vl EHko gkrk gA

## I UnHkZ

1-frokjh] xkjsyky % ctnsy [k.M dk I f{klr bfrgkI ] dk"khuxjh i pkfj.kh I Hkk] okjk.kl h] 1934] ist &3

2-ogh] ist &4

3-fVli .kh % vej mtkyk fnuka 06-10-2017 ea izdkf"kr ftyk i prdky; ed jf{kr

4-fVli .kh % vej mtkyk fnuka 08-10-2017

5-fVli .kh % vej mtkyk fnuka 09-10-2017

6-fVli .kh % vej mtkyk fnuka 11-10-2017

7-fVli .kh % vej mtkyk fnuka 12-10-2017

8-fVli .kh % vej mtkyk fnuka 10-10-2017





vkpk; Z dksVY; ds vFk'kL= ea of.k' xlrpj 0; oLFk

MMW 1/2heri/2eerK xxokj

, l k i k , o foHkxk/; {k bfrgk  
efgyk egkfo | ky; ] fdnobZ uxj] dkuig

ikphu dky l s gh "kkl u dk; Z ea xlrpj 0; oLFk dh egRoiwZ Hkfedk jgh gA  
xlrpjka dk dk; Z jkT; ds Hkhrj vksj ckgj nksuka LFkka ij "kfDr , oa l g {kk dh 0; oLFk ea  
; ksnku djuk FkA ikphu dky ea l Hkh jkT; viuh vkUrfjd "kkl u 0; oLFk dks l pk:  
: i l s pykus ds fy; s rFk ckg; l g {kk gsrq "k=q/ka dh xfrfof/k; ka dh l epr tkudkj  
ds fy; s xlrpjka dks fu; pr djrs FkA jkT; ea l q'k&"kkfUr dh LFkki uk ds fy; s ; g  
vko"; d Fk fd jtk iztk ds l q'k&nq'k ml ds us xfxd dk; Z ml ds l Ei dZ ea vkus okys  
jktdepkj] 0; ol k; h vksj 0; kikjh rFk jkT; dh foHkUu ck/kvka dk Kku ikr djrk jgA  
bl dk; Z ds fy; s , s depkfj; ka dks fu; pr fd; k tkrk Fk tks xlr : i l s jtk dks l kjs  
l ekpj nrs FkA jtk vksj iztk nksuka ds dY; k.kdkjd Fk A ; s depkj xlrpj dgykrs  
FkA

dkSVY; us ftl ekS Z l keT; dh LFkki uk dh ml dh jkt0; oLFk dk vfuok; Z va  
xlrpj 0; oLFk FkA fgeky; l s l epa; pr l gl z ; kst u foLrh.kz ex/k l keT; ds  
l q'kkl u ds fy; s Hkh xlrpj foHkx o 0; oLFk vko"; d FkA dksVY; ds vFk'kL= ea  
of.k' "kkl u ea xlrpjka ftUga ^xw+i q 'k" uke l s tkuk tkrk Fk dk egRoiwZ LFkku FkA  
l kaxfed dky ea xlrpjka dk dk; Z vr; f/kd egRoiwZ gks tkrk gA ; pr thrus ds fy; s  
vL=&"kL=ka l s Hkh vf/kd xlrpjka dh l puk, j dkjxj gks h gA dksVY; vFk'kL= ds  
vuq kj& /kuqkj h ds /kuq l s NkM/k gsrq ck.k l EHko gSfd l h , d gh 0; fDr dks ekjs ; k u  
Hkh ekj} fdUr q cf) eku 0; fDr ds }kj fd; k x; k iz kx xHkLFk i kf.k; ka dks Hkh u'V dj  
nrsk gA<sup>2</sup> bl fy, ; pr l s vf/kd cf) xlrpjka dh dk; Z dk kyrk dks gh vf/kd "kfDr  
l Ei l u l e>uk pkfg; A dksVY; dk ekuuk gSfd "k=j fe=] e/; e vksj mnkl hu izdkj ds  
jktkvka rFk vBBkjg rhFk dh xfrfof/k ij fuxkg j [kus ds fy; s xlrpjka dks l pkfyr  
djuk pkfg; A<sup>3</sup> vkpk; Z dksVY; us jtk dh j {kk ds fy; s pjka dk mi; kx djus ij cy  
fn; k gA dksVY; dk ekuuk gSfd ij jkT; l s gh jtk ij l dV dh l EHkouk ugha jgrh  
oju-Lojkt; dh vHkDr iztkvk efu=; k cu/ku/k jktdepjka vksj jkfu; ka vkfn l s Hkh [krjk  
jgrk gA jtk ij Lotuka ds ?kkrka ds mnkgj.k Hkh vFk'kL= ea fn; s x; s gA<sup>4</sup> vr%

dkSVY; us Lotuka ij nf'V j[kus ds fy; s pjka dh 0; oLFkk dh gA dksVY; ds vuq kj  
 tc jkti~~e~~ka vkfn ds jktfojkskh Hkko n[ks tk; } rc igys rks mlga Hkfn; ka o vl;  
 jktifjokjtuka }kjk jkt ds vuqny djkus ds iz Ru fd; s tk; } fdUrq tc bl izdkj dk  
 mik; fu'Qy gks tk; s rks jkT; ds dY; k.kkFkZ xw+iq 'kka }kjk mudk o/k djkn; k tk; A<sup>5</sup>  
 jktdepkjka ea; fn dkbZ nq; l u ; k pfj=ghurk dk vlus'kk gkrk Fkk rks dksVY; xqrpjka  
 dh enn l s fofHkUu Hkskka eaz jktdepkjka dks nqifj.kkeka l scpkus dk ijk iz kl djrs FkA<sup>6</sup>

dkSVY; depkfj; ka ds ifo= vksj vifo= 0; ogkj dh tkudkj Hkh xqrpjka ds  
 ek/; e l s djrs FkA vkpk; l dksVY; us xqrpjka }kjk depkfj; ka dh ifo=rk ds mik; Hkh  
 crk; s gA fj"or[kksh] xou] >Bh xokgh] tkyh fl Dds cukus vkfn vijj/kka ea l fylr  
 jktdepkfj; ka dk] irk yxkus ds fy; s dksVY; us xqrpjka dks fofHkUu : i ka ea mu  
 depkfj; ka dk fo"okl thrdj l R; dk irk yxkus dk fun'k fn; k gA dksVY; us  
 efnjky; k efUnjk 0; ol k; xgka rFkk l koZfud LFkyka vkfn ea tudY; k.k ds fy; s  
 xqrpjka dh fu; Dr dh 0; oLFkk dh gA pjkka&Mds ka ea feydj mlga idMokus rd dk  
 mik; dksVY; us crk; k gA<sup>7</sup> jkt dksk dh of) ea Hkh xqrpjka dk l g; kx dksVY; us  
 fy; k] xqrpjka }kjk cks] l }kk nOLFkkuka , oa 0; ki kfj; ka vkfn dk vrfjDr /ku jkt dksk ds  
 fy; s ikr djus dh fof/k crkbA jkt nks; ka dh ifedk ds : i ea xkf; dk, a l k/oh cudj  
 tk; s vksj jkt nksgh ts s gh bu L=h xqrpjka ds ?kj vk; a os s gh mlga idM+fy; k tk; s  
 vksj mudh l EifRr Nhu yh tk; A<sup>8</sup> egku jktufRk , oa dWufRk vkpk; l dksVY; us  
 jkT; , oa ; q) ds l Qy l pkyu grq "k=q i {k ea xqrpjka dh igp dks vR; Ur egRoiwkZ  
 ekuk gA dksVY; us dWufRkRk ds vk/kkj ij dgk &^ vHkDr\*\* ij jk'Va dks thrus dk  
 vek'k vL= gS "k=q i {k ea vius jtkk ds ifr vHkDr mRiUu djus ds vuq mik; ka dk  
 mYys[k vFkZ'kkL= ea fd; k x; k gA xqrpj vHkDr i'ok djus ds mi ; Dr l k/ku fl ) gks  
 gA L=h xqrpjka dh bl ea fo"ksk Hkfedk jgrh gA<sup>9</sup> mudk er gS d'pM; cks; fgat M; xwks  
 rFkk f"KYi orh fl=; ka vkfn dks xqrpjka ds : i ea "k=q ds ?kjka ea igpk nsuk pkfg; A bl ds  
 vrfjDr vl; xqrpjka dks "k=q ds nq'k; txyka vkfn LFkkuka l s xqr jgL; ka dks cukus rFkk  
 "k=q'k ds jkt dfez; ka vksj iztk ea vHkDr mRiUu djus ds fy; s fdl h u fdl h : i ea  
 igpk nsuk pkfg; A dksVY; us xqrpjka ds egRo dks Li'V fd; k fd os jkT; dh j{kkj  
 jkT; dh l ef)] "k=q ij fot; vksj iztk dY; k.k ds egRoiwkZ dk; l dks l Eikfnr djrs  
 gA jkT; 0; oLFkk ea xqrpjka ds ; ksnku dk foLr' foj.k vFkZ'kkL= ea fufgr gA eks l  
 l kekT; ea xqrpjka dh vR; f/kd l ; k ij exklFkuht us pjka }xqrpjka dks jkT; dh l kr  
 tkfr; ka ea , d tkfr ds : i ea l EckS/kr fd; ka

dkSVY; us xqrpjka ds dk; l dks jtkk ds fy; s vR; f/kd egRoiwkZ ekurs gq s mlga  
 l eipr /ku vksj eku nsus dh 0; oLFkk dh gA<sup>10</sup> vr% jkti q 'kka&vf/kdkfj; k] ckgjh vksj  
 Hkhrjh "k=q/ka dh xrfof/k; ka dk irk yxkus rFkk l EcfU/kr ikr l pukvka dks jtkk rd  
 igpkus dk dke bu xqrpjka dk gh FkA dksVY; us vFkZ'kkL= ea crk; k gSfd "k=h fe=]  
 e/; e vksj mnkl hu izdkj ds jktkvka rFkk vVBkjg rHkka dh xrfof/k ij fuxkg j[kus ds  
 fy, xqrpjka dks l pkfyr djuk pkfg; A<sup>11</sup> dksVY; us jkT; 0; oLFkk ds ied'k va xqrpj  
 0; oLFkk ea ukS izdkj ds xqrpjka dk o.ku fd; k gA<sup>12</sup> dgh&dgha budh l ; k X; kjg gA<sup>13</sup>

bu xlrpjka dks dksVY; us nls Jf.k; ka LFkktz vks Hæ.k"ky ea foHkDr fd; k gS buds vfrfjDr mHk; oru; kxh xlrpj Hkh mudsfooj.k eafeyrs gS &

**I LFk 1/2 Fk; 1/2 xlrpj &** ; s xlrpj fuf"pr LFkku ij jgdj dk; Z djrs FkA bu xlrpjka dks ikp mi dksV; ka ea cka/k x; k gS & 1/4 1/2 dki fvd 1/2 1/2 mnkLFkr] 1/3 1/2 xgi frd] 1/4 1/2 ofngd rFk 1/5 1/2 rki I A<sup>14</sup> dksVyh; vFkZ'kkL= ea blga i «pl LFk dgk x; k gS; s xlrpj I LFk vka ea I afBr gkdj dk; Z djrs FkA **dkifvd &** xlrpj fo | kFkZ dh o'skHkkk ea uxj ea jgrs gq s iztk ds I f'k&nd[k vks jgL; ka dh tkudkj ea h dks nrs FkA ; s i dh.k c) eku rFk ni jka ds jgL; dks tkuusea prj FkA<sup>15</sup>

**mnkLFkr &** ; s xlrpj ifjoktd ; k I U; kl h dk Hsk cukdj dke djrs FkS cgr cMh f" k; e. Myh ds I kFk cMs Bk B&ckB ea jgus okys xlrpj FkA ; s xkp ds ckgj /kfeZ LFkyka dks cukdj jgrs Fks rFk xkeh. kka ea ?ky&feydj mudh xki uh; ckrka dk irk yxkrs FkA<sup>16</sup> **xgifrd &** ; s d'kdk ds Hsk ea jgus okys xlrpj Fks jkT; blga [ksh dh Hkie nrk Fk vks ; s xgFk d'kd ds: i ea viuk dk; Z djrs FkA<sup>17</sup>

**ofngd &** ; s xlrpj 0; ki kjh dk Hsk cukdj dke djrs FkA ; s vius jkT; ds fgrka ds vuq i ni js ds jkT; ds 0; ki kj dks i Hkfor djrs FkA jkT; ds vko"; drkuq kj blga I gk; rk nrk FkA

**rki I &** thfodk pkgus oky] eq. Mr vFkok ty/kkjh I U; kl h dk Hsk cukdj ; s xlrpj dk dk; Z djrs FkA riL; k djus dk <kæ djrs gq s dk; Z djrs Fks ; s I Hkh xlrpj jkt/kkuh ds ikl gh jgrs FkA<sup>18</sup>

**I pkj Hæ.k"ky xlrpj 1/2 &** ; s xlrpj n'sk&fon'sk ea ; =&r= Hæ.k djrs jgrs FkA bl dksV ea L=h xlrpj Hkh Fkha I pkj Jskh ea I =h] rh{.k] ifjoktdk 1/2 eqMk & o'kyh 1/2 rFk jln jln dh x.kuk dh xbZ gA<sup>19</sup> bu xlrpjka dks jkT; oru nrk FkA ; s jkTk ds vR; Ur fo"okl ik= gkrs FkA I =h xlrpj , d I kFk jgdj v/; ; u o if" k{k.k iklr djus okys ; s xlrpj vukFk vks cd gkj] 0; fDr gkrs FkA budk Hkj.k iksk.k jkT; }kj fd; k tkrk FkA xlrpj dk; Z grq vuds fo/kk, a & I kefnZ fo | k] T; ksr'k 0; kdj.k vkfn vaka dk "kqk" kqk Qy crkus okyh fo | k] o"khdj.k blnZky] /keZ'kkL=] "kdq"kkL=] i kf{k"kkL=] dke"kkL=] rFk ukpus xkus dh dyk vkfn ea fui qk gkrs FkA

**rh{k xlrpj &** bl oxZ ds xlrpj "kj&ohj I gkl h gkrs Fka vks /ku ydj gkFk o fga z i "kq/ka I s Hkh yMus ea I dks ugha djrs FkA<sup>20</sup> "k=q dh gR; k ds fy; s blga iz, Dr fd; k tkrk FkA blga tknkj] enkjh] uV vkfn ds: i eadk; Z djuk gkrk FkA

**jln xlrpj &** vius Hkktz cak/ka I s Hkh Lug u j [kus okys Øj izfr vks vkyl h LoHko okys 0; fDr jln dgykrs FkA<sup>21</sup> mul s "k=q dks fo'k ndj gR; k djokus dk dke fd; k tkrk FkA

**ifjoktdk xlrpj &** vkt h fodk dh bPNd] nfjn] i k-s} fo/kok] nca ckge.kh] jfuokl ka ea I Eelfur] izkku vekR; ka ds ?kj es id'sk ikus okyh L=h ifjoktdk uke I s xlrpjh dgykrh FkA I U; kfl uh o'sk ea jgus okyh ; g efgyk xlrpj nks izkj dh gkrh FkA

(a) **eqMk fhkqdh &** fl j ds cky ugha gkrs Fks rFk fhk{k ekæus ds cgkus xlrpjh djrh FkA

(b) o'lyh & ; sefl=; ka ds ?kj ea nkl h cudj xlrpj dh dk; Z djrh FkA<sup>22</sup>

3- mlk; osuHksh xlrpj & jtkk ds l od "k=qjkt; ea ukdlj dh ogka l s oru yrs rFkk vius jtkk dsfy; s xlrpj dh dk; Z djrs Fks; s jtkk l s fo"okl ?kkr u dj l da dsfy; s dksVY; us ijke"lzfn; k fd jtkk ml dh L=h o cPka dks l Rdkj iwd vius v/khu j [ka<sup>23</sup> fo'k du; k & fo'k du; kvka dks fo'k f[kyk dj ikyk tkrk FkA; s vius : i] ; kbu rFkk gko&Hkko l s "k=q dks vius fo'k; Hkks ea Qd k dj ekj nrh FkA<sup>24</sup>

vFkz'kkL= ea xlrpjka ds pjokgk] l sukifr] cgsy; k] j l kb; k] ukb] ukdlj&pkdj] xk; cSyka ds 0; ki kjh] gLrf"KYih] vfxuthoh] ekfy"ok okys dcm; cks; xks; cgj; tM+ve[kz vU/k; uV] urd] HkkV] fonkd vkfn : ika dk Hkh mYys[k fd; k x; k gA<sup>25</sup> xlrpjka dh fu; Dr fo"ol uh; rFkk "ko] vekR; ka ds el= .kkud kj jtkk Lo; a djrk FkA<sup>26</sup> dksVY; ds vuq kj ml 0; fDr dks pj 1/2 xlrpj 1/2 ds : i ea fu; Dr djuk pkfg; ; tks ns'kHkDr] fo"okl ik=] ifjLFkfr; ka ds vuq kj os'kHkks cnyus ea fuiqk rFkk foHkku dykva , oa Hkk'kkvka dk Kkrk gkA dksVY; ds vuq kj jtkk dks bu xlrpjka dks el=h] ijksgr] l sukifr] ; pjkt] M; ks hnkj] vUr% j j[kd] Nkouh dk j[kd] dyDVj] dksk/; {k] dfe"uj] goynkj] uxj eq[k; k] [knkuka dk fujh{k] el=hi f'kn dk v/; {k] l suk j[kd] nqz j[kd] l hekj {kd vks} vgoH/kky vkfn ds l ehi j[kdj os'k] csh] dksky] Hkk'kk rFkk dyhurk ds vk/kj ij mudh HkDr rFkk l keF; Z dh ijh{k} djds rc muga xlrpj ds in ij fu; Dr djuk pkfg; A<sup>27</sup> foftxh'kq jtkk dks "k=h fe=] e/; e rFkk mnkl hu jtkvka vks} muds el=h] ijksgr] l sukifr vkfn vBBkjg idkj ds v/khuLFk depkfj; ka ds fudV l Hkh LFkkuka ij vius xlrpjka dh fu; Dr djuk pkfg; A "k=&fe=] e/; e vkfn jtkvka ds ?kja rFkk muds el=h] ijksgr vkfn ds ?kja ea dke djus okys dcm; cks; uid ad] dkjhj fl=; ka xks rFkk nhs idkj ds cgkuka dks ydj EyBN tkfr ds iq'kka dh fu; Dr djuh pkfg; A<sup>28</sup> txy ea "k=q dh iR; d xrfok/k dk irk ykus ea prj okuiLFk vks} txyh ykka dks xlrpj fu; Dr djuk pkfg; A fdys ea 0; ki kj djus okys ykka dks fdys dh l hek ij fl) rifLo; ka dk; jkt; ds vUrxr vU; LFkkuka ij d'kd rFkk miLFkr iq'kka dks vks} jkt; dh l hek ij pjokgka dks xlrpj os'k ea fu; Dr djuk pkfg; A<sup>29</sup> l Hkh xlrpjka dks vius oxZ ds vuq kj l keU; flFkr ea jgrsgq viuk dk; Z djuk pkfg; A

vFkz'kkL= ea xlrpjka ds l xBu ds : i ea fo"ksk o.ku miyC/k ugha g; dksVY; us l ds ds : i ea ; g 0; oLFk nh gSfd pjka dh , d l LFk gsrh FkA ftl ds v/khu l eLr pj dk; Z djrs FkA l EHkor% pj dh iR; d Jskh dh viuh vyx pj l LFk gsrh FkA fQj Hkh ikr foj.kka l s Li'V gsr gSfd dksVY; us ftl xlrpj 0; oLFk dks jkt; ea ykxw djus ds fun'k fn; sog vR; Ur egroi wZ l q;+Fkh ftl ds jkt; rFkk turk ijh rjg l s l jf{kr jg l ds rFkk pgs; l q'k vks} "kkUr l n; cuh jgA dksVY; us xlrpjka ds jgL; ka dks xlr j[kus ds fy; s l kdsrd fyfi ea dk; Z djus ij tkj fn; ka mudk vkns'k Fkk fd xlrpjka dks vki l ea , d nhs ds ikl l ns'k Hkstuk gks ; k l LFk ds vf/kdkjh ds ikl dkbZ l ekpkj Hkstuk gks rks ml s fy[kdj Hksta rFkk ys[ku ea fo"ksk fyfi dk iz,ksx dja ftl s d; y pj foHkx ds dk; Z brkZ gh l e> l dA<sup>30</sup> xlrpj dh l puk ij jtkk fo"okl ds s djs dk mRrj dksVY; us crk; k fd] , d pj }kj nh xbZ l puk ij jtkk

dk s fo"okl ugha djuk p kfg; A tc rhu ; k ml l s vf/kd pj ; k vl; fdl h rjhds l s  
 l ekpj dh i fV gks rHkh jk tk dks fdl h ?kVuk ij fo"okl djuk p kfg; A fdl h x qrpj  
 }kjk xyr l ekpj ykus ij ml s x qr jhfr l s n.M nsuk p kfg; s vFkok ml s in l s gVk  
 nsuk p kfg; A dksVY; ds erku d kj mRre x qrpj 0; oLFkk ds }kjk gh jkT; dk "kkl u JsB  
 gks l drk gA<sup>31</sup>

vr%ge dg l drs g d i kphudky l s gh jkT; 0; oLFkk ea ft l x qrpj 0; oLFkk  
 dk egRo i wkZ LFkk u l q kkl u dks pyku\$ jkT; dks l g f{kr j [kus o tu dY; k.k ds fy; s Fkk  
 vk\$ ft l ds egRo] 0; oLFkk] ij .kke vkfn l s l EcflU/kr tkudkfj; ka vkpk; Z dksVY; ds  
 vFkZ'kkL= l s Hkh i klr gsrh gA orZku l e; ea oSohdj .k ds ; q ea Hkh x qrpj 0; oLFkk ds  
 egRo dks udkjk ugha tk l drk vk\$ fo"oiVy ij i R; d j k'V<sup>a</sup> dh 0; oLFkkvka ea l g {kk o  
 "kkfUr cuk; s j [kus ds fy; s egRo i wkZ o vko"; d gA j kV bUVsyht l C; j k\$ l h o vk b D MhO  
 , .Vh d j s "ku vkfn l l Fkk, a ; s dk; Z eq rsh l s dj j gh gA ft l l s Hk j ro'kZ l g f{kr j gs  
 vk\$ ; gka l q k & "kkfUr cuh jgs rFkk l q kkl u pyr k j gA

**l mHkZ**

- 1- vxoky deys'k & dksVY; vFkZ'kkL= , oa "k q u h r dh jkT; 0; oLFkk, i o 152]  
 jk/kk i fcyds'kU l ubz fnYyh] l l dj .k & 2008
- 2- x\$kyk] okpLifr & dksVyh; e-vFkZ'kkL; e-& 10@6
- 3- , oa "k=k s p fe=s p e/; es p koi p p j k r A  
 mnkl hus p r s k k a p r h F k z o ' V k n j k L o f i A A v F k Z ' k k L = & 1 @ 1 1 @ 4
- 4- dksVY; vFkZ'kkL= & 1@19
- 5- dksVY; vFkZ'kkL= & 1@17
- 6- dksVY; vFkZ'kkL= & 1@16
- 7- xk\$ y] Jh j k e & p l n x q r e k \$ i o 185
- 8- ckt i s h] v f E c d k i d k n & f g l n w j k t " k k L = ] i o 322] 323
- 9- est j " ; k e y k y & l B ; f o K k u & H k k x & 1] i o 84
- 10- u i s k f o f u ; D r k s ; % i j n k s k u o p h { k . k a u i a l d p ; F K k R o k l p d % l m n k g i r % A A  
 " k q u h r & c g e " k d j f e J ] 4 @ 5 @ 6 9
- 11- v F k Z ' k k L = 1 @ 1 1 @ 4
- 12- i d k n] M k o p l n n o & d k s V Y ; ] i o 151 & 154
- 13- x \$ k y k ] o k p L i f r & d k s V y h ; e - v F k Z ' k k L = e - & 1 @ 1 0
- 14- i y p l l F k k i d k f r i k % & v F k D 1 @ 1 0
- 15- i d k n] M k o p l n n o & d k s V Y ; & i o 151 & 154
- 16- x \$ k y k ] o k p L i f r & d k s V y h ; e - v F k Z ' k k L = e - & 1 @ 1 0
- 17- i w k D r & 1 @ 1 0
- 18- i w k D r 1 @ 1 1 , o a f o | k y d k j ] l R ; d r q & e k \$ Z l k e k T ; d k b f r g k l & i o 195
- 19- d k s V Y ; v F k Z ' k k L = & 1 @ 1 1 i k k j h ] i k Q d j H k x o r h i d k n & e k \$ Z l k e k T ; d k  
 l k d f r d b f r g k l & i o 124
- 20- d k s V Y ; v F k Z ' k k L = & 1 @ 1 1

- 21- iᵛkᵛr 1@11
- 22- iᵛkᵛr 1@11] vxᵛky] deys'k & iᵛkᵛr] i0 157
- 23- iᵛ kn] Mko plhno & dksVY;] i0 154
- 24- iᵛkᵛr & 154
- 25- dksVY; vFkz'kkL= & 1@11
- 26- mi /kkfHk% "kᵛ) kekR; oxkz xwz+q 'kkuᵛi kn; sA vFkᵛ 1@10
- 27- vxᵛky] deys'k & iᵛkᵛr] i0 159
- 28- xjskyk] okpLifr & dksVyh; e~vFkz'kkL=e-& 1@11
- 29- iᵛkᵛr & 1@11
- 30- iᵛkᵛr & 1@12
- 31- iᵛkᵛr & 1@11



## Hkkjr ea b7 kbZ/keZ ds ifjreleg % ifjr I Ur FkkB

MMW jek xlrk

ckpk; kZ

Hkkxor çl kn eekfj; y efgyk egkfo | ky;

vrjkZ ¼cknk½

I keku; r% ; g ekuk tkrk gS fd Hkkjr ea b7 kbZ /keZ dk iDšk bZoh igyh I nh ea ifjr I Ur FkkB<sup>1</sup> ptk; ; ey dgykrk FkkB<sup>1</sup> ds vkxeu ds I kFk gq/kA ; | fi I el kef; d i kekf.kd nLrkost ka ds vHkko ea muds vkxeu&dky o deBkie dks yd j fo}kuka ea erHkn gS fQj Hkh] rhl jh] pkskh rFkk ijorhZ "krkfcn; ka dh jpukvka I s ikr vuokud y[ kka kka i kekf.kd nLrkost ka , srgkfl d rF; ka , oa I fn; ka I s pyh vk jgh , d I "kä vksj thour ijäjk ds vk/kkj ij dyhfl ; k ds ik; % I Hkh bfrgkl dkj bl ckr I s I ger gS fd p Hkkjro'kZ ea b7 kbZ /keZ dk vkxeu ifjr I Ur FkkB<sup>1</sup> ds inkiZk I s gh gq/kA<sup>2</sup> ; g ogh FkkB<sup>1</sup> gS ftUga b7 kbZ "kkL=kpk; ka ds chp 'I msh FkkB<sup>1</sup> \* dh I kK nh tkrh gS D; käd I d ekpkj & oUkkUrkuq kj blugaus b7 k ds iq: RFkku dk vU; f" k'; ka ds dFku ek= ij I gt gh fo"okl ughafd; k ¼ I Ur ; ksu 20%25%A

ifjr I Ur FkkB<sup>1</sup> ds Hkkjr vkxeu ij fo}kuka ea erku rj gS dN ykxka dk dFku gS fd os I oZ Eke mükj Hkkjr ea vk, A fdUrq vf/kdkak fo}ku~ ; g ekurs gS fd os nf{k.k Hkkjr ea vk, A bu erka ds ifjiç; ea ; gk; fopkj djuk I ehphu gkskA

### I Ur FkkB<sup>1</sup> dk I oZ Eke mükj Hkkjr ea inkiZk % , d foopu

p'FkkB<sup>1</sup> ds dk; Z ¼ Act of Thomas½ "kh'kd I s I Bkor% rhl jh I nh ds i k j Bk ea dffkr : Ik I s cjnd suk ¼ Badesena½ }kjk I hfj; kbZ Hkk'kk ea , M. I k ; k ed ki ks/kfe; k ds fd I h vU; LFkku ij fy [ks x; s vikekf.kd xfkB<sup>3</sup> ij gh ; g fopkj /kkjk iedk : Ik I s vk/kkfjr gS ; | fi bl xfk dks bvikekf.kd] eny : Ik I s xw-Kkuoknh vksj "kSyh dh nf'V I s dYiuk izkku ekuk tkrk gS fQj Hkh bl ea vuod fo}kuka dks , d k , srgkfl d fclnq fn [kkbZ nrk gS tks Hkkjr ea I Ur FkkB<sup>1</sup> ds dk; Zdyki ka ds I ædk ea nh jh I nh bZoh ea ipfyr ijäjk dk Li 'V funZk d jrk gkA<sup>4</sup> MMW Qjdgg ¼ Dr. J. N. Farquhar½ dk er gS fd p b7 k ds ckjg f" k'; ka ea I s , d ifjr FkkB<sup>1</sup> fl dUnfj; k I s jktk ^xMukQj\* ds 0; kikh gCcu ds I kFk tgkt I s vkdj blnq ea mrjs rFkk yxHkx bZ I u-48&49 ea jktk

dh jkt/kkuh r{kf"kyk ¼tks vc iatk dgykrk g% igpAB<sup>5</sup> dgkfu; ka l s; ä bl xfk ds  
vuq kj gCcu usjtk l smudk ifjp; , d c<bZ ds: lk eafn; kA ekuk tkrk gSfd l Ur  
FkkE l usxMukQj ds jkT; eagh vius i fjr d dk; kA dk Jhx.ks'k fd; kA<sup>6</sup>

jktk ^xMukQj\* ds l ECU/k ea vuq fo}kuka ds vuqkukuq kj] ; g ^xks MkQkj ud \* ; k  
^xks MkQkj ud \* uked i kfkZ u jktk FkA bl s ^xks MkQkj s \* ^xMukQj s \* vkfn ukeka l s Hkh  
tkuk tkrk FkA<sup>7</sup> , ch l qnj jkt ds vuq kj mä xfk ea pmu LFkkuka dk o.ku gS t gk;  
l Ur FkkE l us /ke&i pkj fd; kA l kfk gh l u~20&45 bZ ds chp "kkl u djus okys jktk  
xks MkQkj l ds l kfk l Ur FkkE l dh HkA/ dk Hkh foj.k gAB<sup>8</sup> dN fo}ku~^xMukQj\* dh  
igpku nf{k.k Hkkjr ds ^dMik\* ; k ^dMukij\* uke l sipfyr jktk ds: i ea Hkh djrs  
gA<sup>9</sup> Jh bZ , e- fQfyi dh ekU; rk gSfd ^xMukQj\* uke ebyki g ds jktk ^dMiu\* ; k  
^dMijktk\* dk gh viHkA gA<sup>10</sup> ^FkkE l ds dk; Z ea ; g Hkh fy[kk x; k gSfd ^etn;\*  
(Mazdai) uked jktk ds fuea.k ij l Ur FkkE l iatk l sm l ds jkT; ea pys x; s t gk;  
mUgkous /keZ dk ipkj fd; kA dfri; fo}kuka dser ea etn; , d nf{k.k Hkkjr; jktk Fk  
ft l us igyh l nh bZoh ea d j y ; k d k j k e . My ; k l Hkor% dukZ/d ij "kkl u fd; kA<sup>11</sup>  
p"kk; n i fjr l Ur FkkE l us l u~51 bZ ea r{kf"kyk l s nf{k.k Hkkjr ds fy, i LFkku fd; k  
gkA<sup>12</sup> dgk tkrk gSfd l Ur FkkE l }kjk jks&eä fd; s tkus ij etn; dh cs/h vkj  
i Ruh us bZ kbZ /keZ dks viuk; kj ft l s ØQ gkdj etn; us l Ur FkkE l dh gR; k djus  
dk vkn'sk fn; kA rnuq kj fl i fg; ka us ml sigkMh ij ys tkdj Hkkyka l s Nndj ekj  
Mkyka mä xfk ea ikr l Ur FkkE l ds "kgknr&LFky ds o.ku l s; g Li'V ekye gkrk gS  
fd ^ebyki g\* gh etn; dk "kgj FkA<sup>13</sup>

pfid ^FkkE l ds dk; Z uked xfk vitkfk.kd ekuk tkrk Fk] vr% dN fo}ku~bl s  
fd l h Hkh izdkj dk , frgkfl d egüo n s s l s bl d kj djrs gq Hkkjr ea l Ur FkkE l ds  
i fjr kbZ dk; Z fl ) kUr dks i j h r j g l s vLohdkj djrs gA bu ea pckysf. MLV ihVI Z xcZ  
fo. VjfuV-tj gjud] oYyh&i kSLI u] cLuxZ fVYyeks V] tkku dbi vkj tEi gQ i edk  
gA<sup>14</sup> tcf d feYuj s t s dN fo}kuka us bl h xfk ds vk/kkj ij ; g ekuk gSfd l Ur FkkE l  
us Hkkjr ds mUkj & i f"pe ea /ke&i pkj & dk; Z fd; kA<sup>15</sup> bl fl ) kUr ds fojksk ea tks ckr  
l keus vkrh gS og ; g gSfd mUkj Hkkjr ea l Ur FkkE l }kjk dffkr : lk l s LFkfi r fd l h  
Hkh bZ kbZ l epk; dk vc dkbZ fpUg ugha gA bl l anHkZ ea ; g dgk tkrk gSfd l Ur  
FkkE l ds iatk l s pys tkus ds dN l e; ckn dQk. kka us r{kf"kyk ij p<kbZ dh ft l s  
; g l Hko gSfd ; s l epk; u'V gks x, gkA Mkiv Qj d g j us rks ; gkj rd dgk gSfd l Ur  
FkkE l us mUkj Hkkjr ea l ok dh vkj dQk.k geyka ds dkj.k mUga iatk NksAuk i MkAB<sup>16</sup>

FkkE l ds dk; Z uked xfk ds vrfjä i kphu bZ kbZ jpukvka ea l Ur FkkE l  
l ECU/kh foHkku mYys[k Hkh bl fopkj/kkj ds vk/kkj gA vkij tu] vyD tkAM<sup>17</sup> k ds Dyes V]  
; fil fc; e vkfn ds dFku t gk; l Ur FkkE l dh i fjr kbZ dks i kfkZ k l s tkMfs gA ogha  
l d jkr] uft; kUtq ds x&kj h] uksy ds i k s yud ] : fQuq vkfn dh jpuk; Hkkjr dks l Ur  
FkkE l dh del Hkfe ekurh gA t j k e] tkku f[k' k k Ve] l foYys ds bfl Mj vkfn  
i rh; ekur% vyD tkAM<sup>17</sup> k ¼ kfkZ k½ vkj , M. l k ¼ Hkkjr; ½ bu nksuka i j jkvka dks tkMfs  
gA<sup>17</sup> jkeu "kghnuk ek ea bu nksuka i j jkvka ds l feeJ.k dk l okUke : lk nZV0; gS %



PFkkkE l ftUgkaus i kffkz; kã ehfn; kã Qkj fl ; kã fgj dſu; kã cſDV<sup>a</sup>, ka rFkk ekfxZ, ka ds chp mi nſ'k  
fn; kj mlUga Hkkjr ds ^dyfeuk\* (Calamina) "kgj ds fudV phM+ ds Hkkys l s Nſnk x; k  
vkſ ogħa nQuk; k x; kAB<sup>18</sup> ^dyfeuk\* l hfj; kbZ "kCn gſ ft l dk vFkZ 'Nks/h igkMh\* gſ vkſ  
bl h dk rfey : i kUrj.k 'fpUueyſ gA<sup>19</sup>

; | fi 'FkkkE l ds dk; Z uke d xFk dks bLoh 19oha l nh rd ek= , d nrdFkk dgk  
tkrk Fkkj l u~1834 bD ds lk"pkr~ i atkc vkſ vQxkfuLrku ea dh xbZ [kqkbZ l s feys  
fl Ddka vkſ pr[r&, &cgh<sup>20</sup> f"kyk l s xMukQj ; k xks MksQkj l ds , d , ſrgkfl d 0; fã  
gksus dh iſ'V gkrh gA bu fl Ddka ij p xks MksQkj l dk uke , d vkſ ikfy Hkk'kk ea vkſ  
nh jh vkſ ; wkuh ea fy [kk gqk gA bu fl Ddka dh frfFk igyh "krkCnh dh i wkdZ l crk; h  
tkrh gAB<sup>21</sup> ; g vuq akku bl rF; dks Lohdkj djus ds fy, foo" k dj nrk gſ fd  
i kFkh&Hkkjr; jktk xks MksQkj l l Ur FkkkE l dk l edkyhu FkkA<sup>22</sup> fdUrq; g Hkh rdã ar  
gſ fd xks MksQkj l ds , ſrgkfl d 0; fDr gksus dh iſ'V l s l Ur FkkkE l ds  
mUkj&Hkkjr&vkxeu dh ikef.kdrk fl ) ugha dh tk l drhA vr% bruk gh dgk tk  
l drk gſ fd l Hkor% xks MksQkj l ds l e; ea l Ur FkkkE l mUkj Hkkjr vk, gkA

**nf{k.k Hkkjr ea l Ur FkkkE l dk vkxeu , oafØ; k&dyki %**

l Ur FkkkE l ds Hkkjr&vkxeu vkſ muds fØ; k&dyki ka ds fo'k; ea tks Hkkjr;h;  
fopkj/kkjg gſ ml dh jh<+ p l Ur FkkkE l bZ kb; ka B<sup>23</sup> vkſ dN gn rd muds xſ & bZ kbZ  
i MksE l ; ka ds chp i hf<+ ka l s vuojr pyh vk jgh l "kã , oa thour tuJfr gA  
djyokl h ; s bZ kbZ vi us dks l Ur FkkkE l ds vuq kf; ; ka dh l Urfr gksus dk nok djrs gA  
bu bZ kb; ka dks l hfj; u bZ kbZ Hkh dgk tkrk gſ D; kãd i kjHk ea budh nſ'k&jſ'k i wkdZ  
l hfj; kbZ dyhf l ; k }kj k dh tkrh FkhA buds /keZ/kdkjh cxnkn ds vf/k/keZ; {k }kj k  
fu; ã gksrs Fkh budh mikl uk] i wtu&i) fr l hfj; kbZ Hkk'kk ea gkrh FkhA<sup>24</sup> buds vuq kj  
iſ'j l Ur FkkkE l us buds ig [kka dks l q ekpkj dk l anſ'k l uk; k vkſ dbZ bZ kbZ l epk; ka  
dh uho MkyhA<sup>25</sup> bl i jã jk ds dN foj.k jccu ikêh ohjfm; u ikêh ekxê~ dfy ikêh  
vkfn xhrka rFkk dN , ſrgkfl d oUkkUrka ea ikr gksrs gA tks vc fyf i c) gks pps gA<sup>26</sup> bu  
bZ kbZ l epk; ka dh thou&iſ'j l Fkr; kã l keftd , oa ikfjokjd i jã jk vka rFkk  
jhr&fjoktka ea Hkh >yd fn [k kbZ nrh gA bu l epk; ka dh foHkUu l kã—frd vfHkO; fã; ka  
ea i fo= ckbfcy vFkok l Ur FkkkE l dh thouh dk dkb&u&dkbZ iã ak vkf"kd : lk l s  
vo"; i dV gkrk gA dbZ , d bZ kbZ iſ'jokj vi us dks ey : lk l s djy ds uctinjh cã.k  
iſ'jokj ds gksus dk nok djrs gA bu ea l s dN vc Hkh vi us uke ds l kFk uctinjh  
dy&uke dk iz kx djrs gA vuq iſ'jokjka ds bfrgk l muds 0; fãxr iſ'jkyſ [kkxkjka ea  
rkM+ = ka i j fyf [kr , oa l iſ'jkr gA /keZ/kdkj vkſ iſ'jksgr; dk l kkkkx; dbZ l fn; ka rd  
dsy blUgha iſ'jokjka dks ikr FkhA , d s iſ'jokjka es idyleêe] l d jki g h] dYyh] dfydko]  
dks Dde] enbi g] epkMy] uMfi Yyh] iuDdeêe] dkedyh vkfn ied'k gA<sup>27</sup>

ipfyr bl i jã jk ds vuq kj] l Ur FkkkE l l u~52 bZ ea l epk ekxZ l s djy ds  
iſ'peh rV ij flFkr 'Okuij (Cranganore) ; k eſ'tfj l (Muziris) cnjxkg igpA  
eſ'tfj l ml l e; nf{k.k Hkkjr dk l cl s egUoiwZ clnjxkg FkhA<sup>28</sup> 'Okuij\* ds fy,  
'dkMqYyij\*<sup>29</sup> uke Hkh ipyu ea FkhA "kk; n bl dk vk/kqud uke ^dkêuYyij\*

gā<sup>30</sup> ʾiʃjlyl \* (Periplus) ds jpf; rk T; sB flyuh us eʃtʃj l dks unh ds egkus l s nks ehy njh ij fLFkr , d l e) uxj crk; k gS tks ʾdks ykks=kd \* (Coelobothros) ds "kkl uk/khu Fkka , - lh is ekfyy ds fopkj ea ʾdks ykks=kd \* ʾdjyi#\* dk ; wkuh : i kUrj.k gSftl dk vFkz ʾdjy dk jktk\* gā<sup>31</sup> dgk tkrk gSfd l Ur Fkkk l us Økujj/ iy; j] D; nyks vkn LFkkuka ij /ke&ipkj dk; Z fd; k vks l o.kz fgUny/ka dks /keʒrfjr fd; kA ; g ckr rdā ar irhr gkrh gSfd Hkkjr LFky vks l eph nksuka ekxkā l s tMk gwk , d izkku 0; ki kfjd dñz jgk vks 0; ki kj dh nf'V l se/; , f" k; k l s ty&ekxZ l s vk, ; gfn; ka us djy rV dks u dōy viuk 0; ki kfjd dñz cuk; k cfYd cfLr; k; cukdj fuokl Hkh djus yxā bl ckr dh icy l Hkkouk gSfd blgha ; gfn; ka ds chp bā kbZ /keZ ipkj kFkZ l Ur Fkkk l dh vkxeu djy&rV ij gwk gkA eyckj {ks= es /ke&ipkj&dk; kā ds ckn os iwhz rVorhZ {ks= dks ke.My x, A ogk; ij Hkh mlgkaus /keZ dk ipkj fd; kA dñ fo}kuka dk ekuuk gSfd ty&ekxZ miyC/k gkus ds ckotm l Ur Fkkk l ds LFky&ekxZ l s dks ke.My igpus dh vf/kd l Hkkouk gā<sup>32</sup> dñ l e; ckn os ogk; l seykdok vks phu rd Hkh x, A ogk; l seyckj ykS/dj mlgkaus Økujj/ yefʃtʃj l jeydjk½ iy; j] ½pkSkkV½ dkddexyeʃ ijoi ½k: j½ uhjkueʃ pk; y ½uyDdy½ dkye ½D; ykS½ vkn l kr LFkkuka ij vius }kjk /keʒrfjr fd; s gq ykkska dks l afBr dj bā kbZ l eph; ka dh LFkkiuk dhA muds fo"okl dks n<rk inku djus ds fy, mlgkaus ij kSgrka , oa /keZ/kdkfj; ka dks vfHk'kā o fu; ʃa fd; kA mlgkaus dñ mikl uk LFkyka dk Hkh fuekZk dj; kA rRi "Pkr~ os i q% dks ke.My ykS/s tgk; dffkr : lk l s muds l Qy /ke&ipkj&dk; kā l s fopfy r gkdj jktk egknou vks ml ds l kffk; ka us bl fQyLrhuh mins'kd dh bgyhyk l ekr djus dk fu"p; fd; kA ifj.kker% l Ur Fkkk l ebyki j ds fudV fLFkr , d Nks/ s l s Vhys ij ftl s vc ʾyfV y ekm.V\* (Little Mount) dgk tkrk gS "kghn gq A<sup>34</sup> buds "kgknr&dky ds l EcU/k ea fo}kuka ea , der ugha gā ekfVl xhys fy [krs gā % penkl &ebyki j dh ijā jk ds vuq kj l Ur Fkkk l l u-68 bZ ea "kghn gq] eyckj {ks= ea rks bl s l u-72 bZ ekuk tkrk gS tcf d i qzkyf; ka }kjk bl s l u-75 bZ crk; k tkrk gā<sup>35</sup> ekuk tkrk gSfd l Ur Fkkk l ds ikfFkz "kjhj dks ebyki j ykdj mlgha ds }kjk fufeʒ , d nōky; ea nQuk; k x; kA ckn ea nū jh l nh blōh ea muds vLFk&vo"kskka dks ys tkdj iwhz , f" k; k ds , M&l k ea l ekf/k nh x; hA eyckj if"peh , f" k; k vks l qij phu l s Hkh bā kbZ ebyki j dh rhFkz k=k dj mlga viuk J) k&l qe vfiʒ fd; k djrs FkA<sup>36</sup>

bl Hkkjr; er ds l eFkz ea mi; ʃa icy tuJq] vl; nrdFkkvka , oa fdōnflur; ka ds vfrjā i qzkyf; ka ds vkxeu ds iwhz ds dñ vfhkys[k Hkh ikr gkrs gS ftu ea oful & k=h ekdkā ikyks dk dFku egloiwkz ekuk tkrk gā yfdu [kn dh ckr gS fd mlgkaus ; g ckr l Ur Fkkk l ds Hkkjr&vkxeu ds yxHkx 1200 o'kz ckn dgh tks ml dh ikef.kdrk ij iz'ufpā yxk nrk gā ekdkā ikyks ftl us l u-1288 bZ vks 1292 bZ ea Hkkjr dh ; k=k dh] fy [kk gS% p l Ur Fkkk l dk "ko eyckj {ks= ds , d cgr Nks/ s uxj ds ikl ekst m gā----- cgr l s bā kbZ ogk; Hkfäo" k vkrs gā<sup>37</sup> vuqku fd; k tkrk gS fd ekdkā ikyks dk l dr ebyki j dh vks Fkka bl fopkj/kkjk ij cy nūs ds fy, dñ

igko"kskka dh Hkh fxurh dh tkrh gSftuea l s dñ LFkkuh; ijEijkr ekU; rkvka dh iñV  
 djrs gA iy; ij vks vU; ikjãfd pplã ds vkl & ikl ikr efnjka ds vo"ksk bl ds iæk.k  
 ekus tkr s gA vyakMf vFkkM+ vkfn LFkkuka ij ik; s x; s igkus Ø Hkh mYys[kuh; gA  
 uhyEis j vks fdfy: j ea [kqkbl ea feys jktk ds i qys Hkh bl l æU/k ea egUoi wkZ gA  
 bu l s ; g fl ) djus dk iz, kl fd; k tkrk gS fd l Ur FkkE l us jktkvka dks Hkh  
 /keUrfjr fd; k FkA pfid bu vo"kskka dk oSkfud <æ l s dky&fu/kkj .k djuk vHkh ckdh  
 gS vr%fu"p; i wZ ; g ughadgk tk l drk fd ; s FkkE l dkyhu gA<sup>38</sup>  
**dñ vU; iP; "kfl=; kadh eU; rk; %**

fo}kuka dk , d , d k Hkh oxZ gS tks ; g ekurk gSfd mUkj vks nf{k.k Hkkjr nksuka gh  
 l Ur FkkE l ds dk; Z {ks= jgs gA ^Fkkæ mUkj Hkkjr ds iñj\* ] ^Fkkæ nf{k.k Hkkjr ds iñj\*  
 ds ys[kd MKW ts , u- Qjdqj us ; g /kkj.kk 0; ä dh gSfd pFkkæ us mUkj Hkkjr ea l ok  
 dh--- d qk.k k geyka ds dkj .k mlga i at kc NkMuk i MKA ogk; l s og nf{k.k Hkkjr ds iñ" Pkeh  
 rV ij igps vks ogk; e.Mfy; k; LFkkfir dhA ml ds lk" pkr~ l Hko gS fd og cekZ rd  
 x, A ykVus ij mlgkaus dkj ke. My rV ij dke fd; k vks ogha "kghn gq AB<sup>39</sup> bfrgkl dkj  
 , p- gjkl Hkh bl fopkj l s l ger gA<sup>40</sup> i P; "kkl=fon~, MKWQ eMydKW dk ekuuk gSfd  
 pFkkæ us nks ; k=k, j dhA igys og Hkfe ds jkLrs mUkj Hkkjr ea vk, vks ml ds lk" pkr-  
 feL= vks bffk; kfi ; k gks gq l epb jkLrs l s nf{k.k Hkkjr ea vk, AB<sup>41</sup> ; uhu d k fMzuy  
 fVl jkj ih , e- fQyi vks ds , u- Mfu; y Hkh l Ur FkkE l ds mUkj vks nf{k.k Hkkjr ea  
 vkxeu dh ckr l s l ger gA

l Ur FkkE l ds Hkkjr&vkxeu vks /ke&i pkj dks yd j tks fopkj/kkj, j gS mudh  
 l R; rk iæk.kr djus ds fy, muds fopkj dka vks l eFkZka ds vius&vius vk/kkj gS rdZ  
 gA tgl; rd l Ur FkkE l ds l oñ Fke mUkj Hkkjr vkus dk fl ) kUr gS og i wkZ : lk l s  
 vitekf.kd L=kr ij vk/kkfjr&l k yxrk gA nf{k.k Hkkjr ea muds vkxeu ds l ECU/k ea  
 tks Hkkjr h; fopkj/kkj gS og Hkh ikj Ækd rhu l fn; ka rd ds i wZ rñZ fyf[kr iæk.kka ds  
 vHko ea detkj & l h yxrh gA yfdu igyh dh ryuk ea nñ jh dbZ xqk vf/kd l kFkZ  
 fn [kkl i Mf h gA D; kãd ml ds l eFkZ ea l fn; ka l s vf of PNUU pyh vk jgh , d thUr  
 , oal "kã ijã jk ds l kFk gh l kFk gh l kFk ebyki j fLFkr l Ur FkkE l dh og l ekf/k Hkh  
 gSft l ds ckjs ea de&l & de 14oha l nh l s fuf"pr : lk l s ; g dgk tk jgk gSfd ogh  
 l Ur FkkE l dk nQu&LFky gA<sup>42</sup> fopkj/kkjvka dh fHkUurk ds ckn Hkh bruk rks Li 'V gSfd  
 bZ k ds iñj l Ur FkkE l igyh l nh bZoh ea Hkkjr vk, FkA Hkkjr ea l Ur FkkE l ds  
 fØ; kdyki ka ds l ECU/k ea foo/k fo}kuka vks dyhf l ; kvka ds l k{; ka fo"y sk. kRed v/; ; u  
 ds ckn pp&bfrgkl dkj , - , e- eqMkMu dgrs gS % pfyf[kr iæk.kka ds l kFk l Ur  
 FkkE l & bZ kb&l epk; dk thUr l k{; ] ebyki j fLFkr l Ur FkkE l dh l ekf/k ^fyfVy  
 ekm. V\* ] ^FkkE l ekm. V\* vkfn bu Lekj dka rFk bu l s tñ h gPZ tu Jñr; ka dks tkm+ns rks  
 fo}ku~ Hkkjr ea l Ur FkkE l ds iñj rkbZ dk; Z dh fuf"prrk ds i {k/kj gks tkr s gA<sup>43</sup> 18  
 fnl Ecj] 1955 dks fnYyh ea vk; kstr ^l Ur FkkE l & fnol & l ekjka\* ds vol j ij vius  
 l Ecks ku ea rRdkyhu jk'V fr MKW jktñz iñ kn us dgk] pçgr l s ; jki h; ns'kka ds bZ kbZ  
 /keZ Lohdkj djus ds igys gh l Ur FkkE l Hkkjr vk pps FkA bl fy, tks Hkkjr h; vius

b7 kb; r dk ewy I Ur FkkkEI I sekurs gñ mudk bfrgkl vksj mudh dy&ij jk vf/kd ikphu vksj mPp dksV dh gA , d k gksuk gh ge I c dsfy, xksj o dk fo'k; gAB<sup>44</sup> bl h I R; rk dks iækf.kr djrs gq I Ur FkkkEI ds Hkkjr&vkxeu dh 19 oha "krkCnh&egk&I o ds volj ij I Ur ikik NBS ikw us I Ur FkkkEI dks Hkkjr ds isjr\* mi kf/k I s I Eekfur fd; kA<sup>45</sup>

I UnHk&xjFk&

- 1- lfo= ckbfcy] ; kgu~11%6
- 2- Daniel D'souza, The Growth and the Activies of the Catholic Church in North India, St. Anne's Friary, Mangalore, P.13.
- 3- Ibid.
- 4- A.M. Mundadan, History of Christianity in India, Vol. I, P.23
- 5- J.N. Farquhar, The Crown of Hinduism, London, 1913. P.20
- 6- A. M. Mundadan, History of Christianity in India, Vol. I, P.25
- 7- Ibid, P.12, Footnote.
- 8- Ebe Sundar Raj, Christianity – The Western Religion, the Confusion called Conversion, TRACI Publications, New Delhi, 1984, p.4
- 9- A.C. Perumalil, Apostles in India, Patna, 1971, PP. 51-81
- 10- V. Titus Varghese and P.P. Philip, Glimpses of the Christian Churches in India, The Christian Literature Society, Madras, 1983, P.6
- 11- A.M. Mundadan, History of Christianity in India, Vol. 1, P.26
- 12- , I - , u- okYn] Hkkjr ds isjr I Ur FkkkEI ] i- 94
- 13- A.M. Mundadan, History of Christianity in India, Vol. 1, P.26
- 14- E.R. Hambey, "St. Thomas and India" The Clergy Monthly, 16, 1952 PP. 362-375
- 15- /kjeohj fl æ] Hkkjr; dyhfI ; k dk I f{klr bfrgkl ] i- 25
- 16- Ogh
- 17- A.M. Mundadan, History of Christianity in India, Vol. 1, P.27.
- 18- Cyril Bruce Firth, An Introduction to Indian Church History, Mysore 1961, P.7.
- 19- Ebe Sundar Raj, The Confusion called Conversion, P. 5.
- 20- xMukQj us bl sfdl h ck) &fcgkj ea yxkus dsfy, cuokbz Fkh& Hkkjr; dyhfI ; k dk I f{klr bfrgkl ] i-23-
- 21- oghA
- 22- V. Titus Varghese and P.P. Philip, Glimpses of the History of the Christian Churches in India, P.6.
- 23- P. A. Augustine, Jesus and Christianity in India, Claretian Publications, Bangalore, 1999, P. 67.
- 24- , Q- , y- ØKW , oab- , - fyfoæLVu] vKI QkMZ dyhfI ; k Kkudks'k] i- 898-
- 25- P. A. Augustine, Jesus and Christianity in India, Opcit; P. 68.
- 26- A.M. Mundadan, Sixteenth Century Traditions of St. Thomas Christians, Bangalore, 1970, Pp. 60-67.
- 27- A.M. Mundadan, History of Christianity in India, Vol. 1, P. 33.
- 28- V. Titus Varghese and P.P. Philip, Glimpses of the History of the Christian Churches in India, P. 5.
- 29- A. Mampra & J. Puthenkalam, Sanctity in India, The Retreat, Yercaud, 2000, P. 32.

- 30- Solomon Doraiswamy, Christianity in India, Unique and Universal Mission, The Christian Literature Society, Madras, 1986, P.4.
- 31- A. Mampra & J. Puthenkalam, Sanctity in India, P. 26.
- 32- A. Mampra & J. Puthenkalam, Sanctity in India, P. 29.
- 33- യൂ ഹി , - feYu] i w h z dyhf l ; kvka dk bfrgkl ] fgluh fFk; klykstdy fyVjppj deVh] cjsyh] 1980 i:- 142-
- 34- A. Mampra & J. Puthenkalam, Sanctity in India, P.30.
- 35- Martin Gielen, St. Thomas, the Apostle of India, Kottayam, 1990, P. 186.
- 36- A.M. Mundadan, Sixteenth Century Traditions of St. Thomas Christians, Bangalore, 1970, Pp. 38-67.
- 37- /kjeohj fl æ] Hkkj rh; dyhf l ; k dk l f{klr bfrgkl ] i:-17-
- 38- A.M. Mundadan, History of Christianity in India, Vol. 1, PP. 34-35.
- 39- /kjeohj fl æ] Hkkj rh; dyhf l ; k dk l f{klr bfrgkl ] i:- 25-
- 40- V. Titus Varghese and P.P. Philip, Glimpses of the History of the Christian Churches in India, P.8.
- 41- /kjeohj fl æ] Hkkj rh; dyhf l ; k dk l f{klr bfrgkl ] i:- 25-
- 42- A.M. Mundadan, History of Christianity in India, Vol. 1, PP.61.
- 43- Ibid., Pp.25.
- 44- Ibid., P.9.
- 45- A. Mampra & J. Puthenkalam, Sancity in India, P.32.



nfyrr p r u k i j i e d [ k v o / k k j . k k , j

**MM ožoj jke feJk**  
 , l k s l , V i k o s j ] b f r g k l f o h k k x  
 M h o , 0 o h o d k n y s t ] d k u i j  
 ; **Dr i v y**  
 o k h o , l o , l o m h o d k n y s t ] d k u i j

nfyrr 'kCn vksj tkr dk bfrgkl l H; rk ds i kj EHk l s i k l r g k r k g d f l U / k q ? k k v h l H; rk  
ds dky ds LFkyks dh [k n k b z l s i k l r ? k j k a d s v o ' k s k a l s m u d s f u e k z k d h f h k u r k i k l r  
g k r h g d d y k d f r ; k e e u d k e e g j k e e n H k k . M k e v k h k k . k k a v k f n l s t k r h ; J S B r k o  
l k e k f t d l r j d h t k u d k j h f e y r h g s f t l l s l i " V g k r k g s f d b l d k y d s y k s k a e a H k h  
J s k h l k e k f t d l r j o J e f o h k k t u f o l e k u g k s k a d k . k s d s v u d k j \_ \_ X o n e a n k l k a ; k  
nfyrr n L ; q / k a d s m n k g j . k g d  
1 t x t h o j k e d k e r g & ^ t c v k e . k d k j h v k ; k a v k s H k k j r d s e n y f u o k f l ; k a d s c h p  
V d j k o g y k r k s m l d s i f j . k k e L o : i l d f r i j d H k n & H k o v f / k d m R d V g q g h  
0 ; o l k ; i j d H k n & H k o H k h v f / k d c < + x , A m l h l e ; p k f k h t k r & ' k m z d k i k n t k k z b g y k  
v k s j g e k j k l e k t p r o z k z l e k t c u x ; k A <sup>2</sup>

o r e k u l e ; @ v k / k f u d d k y e a n f y r \* ' k C n d k i z k s x g f j t u d s f y , f d ; k x ; k  
g s 1997 d h g a i f = d k e a i z k f ' k r ' k j . k d e k j f r o f y d s y [ k e a o . k u g & ^ n f y r  
v F k r - d o y t j t u v k s u o c k s g h u g h c f y d x l o d h l h e k l s c l g j j [ k u s o k y h l H h  
v N w t k r ; k v k n o k l h H e g h u [ k e t n j & J f e d ] n e k h t u r k j H V d h & c f g " d r  
t k r b u l H k d k n f y r ( ' k C n d h 0 ; k [ ; k e a l e k o s k g k r k g d n f y r \* ' k C n d h 0 ; k [ ; k  
d o y v N w t k r ; k d k m Y y [ k d j u s l s u g h a g k s h a b l e a v F k d r k s i j f i N M s g q  
y k s l a d k H h l e k o s k d j u k p l f g , A <sup>3</sup>

M k o H k h e j k o v E c M d j v k s j , e o t h o j k t k t s s 0 ; f D r ; k a u s v i u s l e k t d s f y ,  
nfyrr\* u k e d j . k d k f o j k s k f d ; k F k k A 19 o h a ' k r i k C n h d s n L r k o s t k a e a n f y r ' k C n d k i z k s x

1 d k a k s i h o o h o ] ^ k e z k k L = d k b f r g k l \* ] [ k . M & 1 ] y [ k u A 1973 ] i " B 57  
2 t x t h o j k e j H k k j r e a t k f r o k n d h p u k s h ] i " B & 10  
3 f r o f y ] ' k j . k d e k j ] n f y r ] l k f g R ; & L o : i v k s j i z k s t u g a 1 / d f k e k f l d 1 / 2 t u o j h 1977 ] i " B 53

ugha feyrk fdUrq chl oha 'krkCnh ds i kjEHk ds l e; bl 'kCn dk iz kx fcfV'k 'kkl dka us vius fgr o l fo/kk ds fy, fd; kA okn ea 1919 ea l kmFk ckjks de/h dks fy [ks vius oDr0; ea MKD vEcMdj us nfyf 'kCn dk iz kx fd; kA bl 'kCn dks jkt dh; eku; rk nss ds dk; Z vaxst ka us 1921 dh tux.kuk ea nfyf oxka dk dkwe cukdj dj fn; kA MKD vEcMdj us fcfV'k l jdkj us bl uke dks vius l ekt ds fy, iz kx u djus dh ekax dhA mlugks us, l fo/kku ea nfyf 'kCn u iz kx djds dkbZ vl; uke j [kus dh ekax Hkh dhA , eOl hO jktk us nfyf ds LFkku ij ^vkn fglun uke nss ds i rko j [kka ckn ea vud fojkska o fopkja dks /; ku ea j [krs gg ^vud npr tkf; ka tS s fcfV'k uke dks viuk; kA bl uke dk l oZ Fke iz kx 1933 ea cakj l jdkj ds i=&0; ogkj ea gq/kA

MKD vEcMdj dk er Fkk fd nfyf oxZ dk rkRi ; Z vLi"; oxZ l sgA ikphu dky ea l od oxZ dks 'kmz dgk x; k ftl us vkxs pydj nfyf dk : i ys fy; kA vr% l kekt d HknHkkoj vLi"; rk tkfHkn] l kekt d cfg"dkj vkfFkd 'kksk.k vksj thou ds i R; d dk; Z ea /keZ Eer mRihMtu nfyfka dk i; kz cu x; kA nfyf dh ihMk vksj vlur) Dn gh ml dh pruk gA tuojh 1992 ea ^ga \* if=dk ea izdkf'kr ys[k ea dgk x; k fd ^nfyfka dh ijskkuh] xykeh] ikfjokjd fo?kVu] n[k] xjhch vksj mi{kki wkZ thou gh ml dh pruk ea l ekfgr gA bl h pruk dk fp=.k djus okyk l kfgR; gh nfyf l kfgR; gS vFkZ] nfyf dh ihMk vksj vkg dks l kfgR; pruk ds : i ea izdV djrk gA nfyf l kfgR; nfyf pruk dk i; kz okph gA<sup>4</sup> vr% LorU=rk] l ekurk] l Eeku vksj l j {kk dh ekax mBkus okyh pruk gh nfyf pruk gA ; s l Hkh vko'; drk, a i R; d eut; l s l Ec) gA ; gh pruk Økflur dk ekxZ iz kL= djrh gA

l ekt ea o.kz0; oLFkk ij vk/kkfjr l eLr l kekt d fØ; k&dyki ka dk fojksk] ml ds i fr ?k.kk rFkk ml ds fo: ) vkUnkyu nfyf pruk dh fo'kkrk gA ga if=dk ea mYys[k fd; k x; k gS fd& ^nfyf l kfgR; dk tle vLi"; rk dh dk[k l s gqk gS vksj ; gh bl dh fo'kkrk gA<sup>5</sup> fglun & /keZ 0; oLFkk ea nfyfka dks Li 'kz u djuk gh i; klr ugha Fkk cfYd nfyfka dh Nk; k] vksj ok.kh dks Hkh vLi"; ekuk tkrk Fkka l Ei fRr u j [kuk xkØ l s ckj jguk] l kss ds vkHkk.k u iguuk] feVVh ds crZuka ea Hkktu xg.k djuk tS s vknk k fglunw /keZ xBfka ea nfyfka ds fy, feyrs gA bu l eLr dkj .kks us gh nfyfka ea fojksk vksj fontg dh Hkkouk dks tle fn; k gA i kjEHk ea nfyf pruk ea fufgr i hMk e[kfjr ugha gks i k; h Fkh fdUrq us Ro i ktr gksus ij bl ds vkØksk us vkØked : i /kkj.k dj fy; k Fkka nfyf oxZ dh /kkj.kk gS fd /keZ nfyf oxZ dks viekfu djus dk iæ[k ek/; e gA bl hfy, bl oxZ ea /keZ ds i fr fontg dh Hkkouk n[kus dks feyrh gA nfyf pruk ea /keZ ds LFkku ij ekuork dks cy fn; k x; kA ftl ds fodkl ds fy, l ekt l qkkj ds vud dk; Z fd; s x; A bl fojksk vkØksk o l qkkjka ds pyrs orZeku l e; ea nfyfka dh fLFkfr 'kkl u l Rrk ea mYys[kuh; gks x; h gA 1995 ea jk"Vh; l gkjk ea bl fLFkfr dks Li"V djrs gq fy [kk& ^nsk ds jktulfrd ifjn"; eanfyf 'kDr vc gl'k, ij ughagA og

<sup>4</sup> ga %cfkk ekf l d] tuojh 1992] i"B 52  
<sup>5</sup> ogh] tuojh 1997] i"B 52

fofHku jktulfrd nyladh ^dik ik\* ;k fiNyXxwHMedk lsrsth lscgj fudy jgh  
gA vc ;g l Rrk eaHxlnkj dhjusdh eu%lFkfr eaHh gSvlg dk;ZlFkfr eaHhA\*\*6

nfyрка ds vf/kdkjka dh yMkbz yMus okys , d s i Fke 0; fDr egkRek xk/kh Fks ftUgkaus  
l o. kka o nfyрка ea , drk ykus dk iz kl fd; kA Lokeh foodkulln ds fopkjka l s i Hkkfor  
gkdj xk/kh th us nfyрка@vLi" ; ka ds m) kj ds fy, nsk 0; kih vkUnsyu pyk, A xk/kh  
th o. kZ 0; oLFkk ds l eFkd Fks mlgkaus bl 0; oLFkk ds vud ykHk crk, fdUrq 3 Qojh  
1925 dks xkalkh th us dgk& ^tkfr i Fk dk l eFku esbl vl/kj fd; k Fk fd og l ae  
fl [krh gSijUrqvkt dy tkfr i Fk dk vFk l ae ughoju~lhek) djuk gA tkfr; k  
fdl : i ea vkt gAmI : i ea mudh rkjhQ ugha dh tk l drhA tkfr; ka vkt dy  
'ML=h; fl )Urka ds foijhr gA ;g mRFku dh lFkfr ughoju~iru gkaus dh lFkfr  
gA\*\*7

Hkkjr vkus ij 1915 ea^l R; kxzg vkJe\* dh LFkkiuk ij xkalkh th us ?kkSk. kk dh Fkh  
fd vkJe fu; eka dks ikyu djus okys fdl h Hkh vNur ifjokj dks vkJe ifj l j ea jgus  
dh vuofr gkschA QyLo: i vud fojkskka ds ckn Vwkhkbbz dk vNur ifjokj vkJe ea  
jgus yxkA nfyрка dks xkalkh th us ^gfjtu\* uke fn; kA 1932 ea ^gfjtu l od l ak\* dh  
LFkkiuk dhA vxsth ea ^gfjtu\* vlg fgluh ea ^gfjtu l od\* l klrkfgd i kjEHk fd; kA xkalkh  
th dk eq; mnas; nfyрка ea vkRe fo'okl o vkRe&fuHkj rk i shk djuk FkA

^xkalkh , l cykbe QY; kj\*\* ea , 0, l 0 fxy us xkalkh th dh nwljh iedk l eL; k  
vLi" ; rk feVkuk crk; kA<sup>8</sup> bl dk; Z ea djsy ea xkalkh th dks vud dfBukb; ka dk l keuk  
djuk i MhA

xkalkh th ds gfjtuka ds m)kj grq fd, x, iz kl ka dh fo'kSkrrk ;g Fkh fd  
nfyр&l ozk , drk pkgrs Fks ft l dkj. k mlgkaus 1935 ds ^xouebV vkND bf.M; k , DV\*  
dk fojksk fd; kA mudk ekuuk Fk fd nfyрка dks feyk i Fkd fuokpu vf/kdkj fgluh  
l ekt dks cka/ nska bl dkj. k mlga vud ykska dk fojksk Hkh l guk i MhA

xkalkh th dk ;g vkUnsyu Hkh muds vl; vkUnsyu dh Hkkar fu; fl=r o foLrr  
FkA xkalkh th us tku&cw>dj gfjtu vkUnsyu dks l kekfth l dkj rd l hfer j [kk Fk  
vks fdl h Hkh izdkj dh vkfFkd ekaka l s vyx j [kk l kFk gh mlgkaus lex : i ea tkfr  
0; oLFkk dh HkRI Zk djus l sbldkj dj fn; kA ifj. kke Lo: i vEcMdj tS s dbZ usrvks us  
mudk dbZ eqnka ij fojksk fd; kA fdUrq; g fufobkn : i l sdgk tk l drk gSfd xkalkh  
th o muds vuq kf; ; ka }kj k fd, tkus okys gfjtu dY; k. k dk; ka us bl fuEu o 'kks'kr  
oxZ ea jk"Vbkn dk ea= Qndk o nsk ds vf/kdkak Hkxka ea Lru=rk l s i wZ o ckn ea Hkh  
gfjtuka dks dkad l st kMhA

6 jk"Vh; l gkj k %nsud% ^gLR{ki\*} 19 uoEj 1995] i"B 1

7 HkVukxj] jktbnz eksju] ^MkD vEcMdj %fpuru vks fopkj\* i"B 77

8 fxy] ,0, l 0] ^xkalkh % , l cykbe QY; kj\*



Hkkjr ea nfyv vkUnksyuka ds bfrgkl ea , d vR; Ur egRoi wkZ uke MKD Hkhejko vEcMdj dk gA tkfriFkk ij mudk v/; ; u dksyFEc; k fo'ofok | ky; U; w kdZ ds 'kksk Nk= ds: i ea 1916 ea izdk'k ea vk; k tc mlGkus dksyFEc; k fo'ofok | ky; ea ufoKku ij vk; kstr xksBh ea ^tkfr iFkk l jpuK mRiFRr vks fodkl \* ij 'kksk izU/k i < kA mudk ; g izU/k jkly , f'k; kfvD l kd kbvH cEcbZ dh 'kkski f=dk ^bM; u , VhDojh\* ds ebZ 1917 ea vad ea izdkf'kr gyaKA

tykbZ 1917 ea Hkkjr vkus ij mlga vNir tkfr dk gkus ds dkj.k vud ckj viekutud 0; ogkj l gu djuk iMkA vNir tkfr dk gkus ds dkj.k mlga cMksk ea dkbZ gk/y ; k gkVy ea jgus dk LFku ugha feyKA pijkl h muds l e{k Qkbya Hkh nj l s Qddj tkr s FkA vlrr%foo'k gkdj mlga 1917 ea cEcbZ vkuk iMkA bl izdkj vEcMdj dh fo) rk o ; kx; rk mPp tkfr ds ykxka dh ?k.kk o : f<okfrnk dks ifjofr; k iHkfor ugha dj ik; hA bl l e; mudk 'kksk izU/k Hkkjr es Nks/h tkr vks mudk gy %Levy gkSYMxI bu bf.M; k , .M ns j j eMht 1/2 izdkf'kr gyaKA

uoEcj 1917 ea ccbZ rFkk ekpZ 23&24] 1918 dks cMksk ea nfyv tkfr; ka ds nks vf/ko'ku gq ftuea l jdkj l s vNirka ds fgrka dh j{k dkjus o fo/kku l Hkkvka ea nfyv tkfr; ka dks vius ifrfuf/k fuokZpr djus ds vf/kdkj dh ekax dh xbA fdUrq MKD vEcMdj us bu iz; kl ka dks ex ejhfpdk l n'k ekuk D; kAd i dZ ea muds l kFk gq 0; ogkj ds nAk vc rd muds an; ea FkA

uoEcj 1918 ea ccbZ ds fl Muge dkWst ds jktuhfrd vFkZ-U= ds i kQj ds: i ea mudh [; kfr c<h ijUrq muds ifr ykxka dks l kekf'td 0; ogkj i ofjofr; ugh gyaKA /kua; dhj fy[krs gS % ^iV; ki dks ds fy, ftl crU ea ihus dk iluh j[k tkrk Fk ml ea MKD iluh ugha ih l drs FkA l o. k tkfr ds i kQj j dks , rjkt FkA\*\*9

T; kfrck Qys dh eR; q 1/4 1980 1/2 ds ckn xj ckEg.k vkUnksyuka ds l eFkZd nks Hkxkja ea cA/ x, A buea l s, d i{k ds usk 1900 ea dkygki j ds egkjkt 'kkgwegkjkt FkA 1919 ea bl i{k us, d xj ckEg.k ny cuk; kA bl scgt u vkUnksyuka dh l kK nhA egkjkt"V" ds l rkjk ftys ea 1919&1921 ds e/; eflnj rkm; ckEg.kka ij geys fd, A 1918 ea ukxi j ea 1920 ea dkygki j ea nfyv tkfr; ka ds l Eesy gq A buea MKD vEcMdj us Hkx fy; kA MKD vEcMdj us l j ukj; .k plnkoj dj dh l gk; rkl l s xfBr foVBy jke th f'kans ds ^nfyv oxZ fe'ku\* 1/4 Mi & M Dykl st fe'ku 1/2 dh vkykpuK dhA ml dk ekuuk Fk fd ^, s l xBu vks 0; fDr nfyv vf/kdkj dh odkyr djus ds i k= gh ugh u mlga, s k dgus dk dkbZ vf/kdkj gS tks vNirka jkjk l pkyr ugha gA\*\*10 mudk rkri ; Z Fk fd nfyv l xBuka dk l pkyu dpy vLi"; gh dj l drs gA

<sup>9</sup> dhj] /kua] ^MKD vEcMdj % ykbQ , .M fe'ku  
<sup>10</sup> ; j ykok % f'kM; WM dklVI bu bf.M; k] i "B 18

MKND vEcMdj us 1919 ea ^l kmFkckjks l fefr\*\* ds l e{k l k{; iLr r fd, ftl ea mlgkaus crk; k fd vNirka dks n; k dk ik= l e>k tkrk gS vks jktufrd ; kstuk ea mi {kk dh tkrh gA mlgkaus ^nkl \* dks ifjHkkf"kr djrs gq dgk& ^vLi"; ka dks , l s l kelt d <lpaea<kyk x; k gSfd osvihu n; uh; n'kk ij mQ rd u dja bl l sHh ?kV; k ckr ; g gSfd osl iuseaHh dHh ughal kprsf d osviusn'kk l Hkja\*\*11

o"KZ 1920 vks 1927 ea nfyрка o mi f{krka dh rRdkyhu l kelt d] vkfFKd , oa jktufrd l eL; kvka dks mtkxj djus ds mnas; l s ^enduk; d\* vks ^cfg"dr Hkkjr\* uked i k f{kd i =ka dks i kjEHk fd; kAnfyрка ds fy, l a Qr puko {ks= o vkj{k.k dh ekax MKND vEcMdj us 13 vxLr 1928 dks l kbeu deh'ku ds l {ke mBk; hA ftl dh Lohdfr ds: i ea dE; uy vokMZ ds }kjk i Fkd fuokpu {ks= inku fd; k x; kALorU=rk ikfir ds i'pkr- vkt Hkkjr ftl <kps ij [kMk gS og Hkh MKND vEcMdj dh nsu gA vud l oSkkfud iko/kkuka ds }kjk mlgkaus vud fir tkfr; k tutkfr; ka o fi NM+ oxka dks l kelt d] vkfFKd o jktufrd U; k; fnykus ds iz kl fd, Anfyр pruk ds fopkj ; k n'ku dk ikjEHk mRrj ofnd dky l sekuk tkrk gS D; kAd o.kkZe 0; oLFkk ds fo: ) pyk, tkus okys vkUnsyuka dh gh ifj.kr tsu ; k ck) n'ku ds: i ea gpa vk/kfud ; q ea gq nfyр vkUnsyu budh vxyh dMh gAl kFk gh ; g ckr Hkh mYys[kuh; gSfd nfyр vkUnsyuka dk ikjEHk djus okys ck) ; k tsu /kel ds iDrZka vFkok vk/kfud ; q ds nfyр pruk ds okgdka ea xj&nfyр oxl ds ykx vf/kd gA ts &Lokh foodkulln] egkRek xkakh] MKND jke eukgj ykfg; k] isj; kj bDoh0 jkekLokh uk; dj vkfna bu fopkj dka ds ied[k fopkjka dk l f{kr fuEuor-gS vl; fi NMh tkfr ds oxl l s l Ec) Qys us nfyр oxl dh fLFkr l Hkkjus ds vud iz kl fd, rFkk nfyрка ea vkRe l Eeku dh Hkkouk tkr dhA nfyр efgykvs dh f'k{kk dh fn'kk ea mlgkaus vxLr 1848 ea egkj k"V" ea , d fo|ky; [kksyka mudk dguk Fkk& ^ejs Hkkbz, ka ea l s egkj] ekax] pEHkj] dksyh] ekyh ts h vNir&'kmz tkfr; ka ds uj&ukjh] n[ki] valdkj valfo'okl vks idpuk ds f'kdj gA mudh fLFkr l Hkkjus ds fy, ejs fe=ka us l nb ejk mRl kg c<k; k vks l kFk fn; k muea Aph tkfr ds Hkh fe= Fka-----bl l e; efgyk f'k{kk dh furkur vko'; drk gS vxj os f'k{kr cusxh] rks mudh l Urkus Lor%f'k{kr\& l q h dr gks tk; sxA<sup>12</sup>

Qys us vNirka dks /kelDrj.k l sjkdka nfyрка ea l ggl ykus o fglnw l ekt ea Qys i jksgrokn o vl/kfo'okl dks nij djus ds fy, 23 fl rEcj 1873 dks ^l R; 'kkskd l ekt\* dh LFkki uk dhA jk"Vh; l gjk ea izdkf'kr foukn ik.Ms ds ys[k ^ekuo /kel ds iqt kjh Fks T; ksrck\* ds vud kj& ^egkRek Qys us ekuo /kel dk nll jk uke ^l R; /kel j [kk rFkk 1890 ea vius ifl ) xLFk ^l koZtfud l R; /kel dk izdk'k dj; ka muds vud kj l Hkh /kel l ki f{kd gks gA iwZ l R; dpy , d ijEkkRek gA l koZtfud l R; /kel dh , d ek= LokHkkfod vks ikdfrd /kel gA ; g /kel fyax] tkfr o o.kZ ds vk/kkj ij i {ki kr dks

11 ckck l kgs MKND vEcMdj l Ei wZ okMe;] [k.M 2] i"B 28  
 12 ppjhd] dlgs k yky] ^egkRek T; ksrck Qys %cpi u vks f'k{kk] L=h&f'k{kk&vfHkuo iz ksx] oSpjd Økflr dk l #i kr 1/2

vl R; ekurk gS rFkk Je dh ifr"Brk dks vl k/kkj.k egRo nrk gA I koZtfud I R; /keZ dh ekuo /keZ gA ; gh fo'o /keZ gA<sup>13</sup> viuh jpuvkva ds ek/; e l s Hkh fnXHkfer turk dk ekxh'kZu djus dghfr; ka dks l keus ykus vks okLrfod dkj .kka ij izdk'k Mkyus dk iz kl fd; kA mudh bu jpuvkva ea ^xykefxjh\* ckEg.kkps dl c\*] 'kr d&; k=k&vkl M] ^dfo; r\* ied[k gA vucl l kFkk, o 0; fDr Qyys ds fopkjka o iz kl ka l s i Hkfor gkdj vkxs vk, A dlgs k yky ppjhd fy[krs g& ^T; krcck ds tu tkxj.k ds dk; bdykila vls I rr /kfed vls I lekftd : f<f; kalsl akijr jgus ds dkj.k 190h 'krknh dk mPrjk) Znfyrka vls 'kkrka dh eDr ds iz kl dk ; x dgk x; kA deZ kch T; krcck vius fopkjka vls jpuRed dk; Deka dh otg l si qks gh D; k ijs egjkV^a ds l ekt l odka ea vxzkh l kkd vls Okurn"Vk fopkj ds: i ea ifr"Br gks x, Fla ful mg Hkr ds nfy bfrgk dk igyk i"B Qyysufy [kA<sup>14</sup>

nfy pruk dks ed[kfjr djus okyka ea Lokeh foodkulln dk uke vxzkh gA xkakh th l s egku iq "k dks Hkh Lokeh th ds fopkjka l s gh ij .kk i ktr gA Lokeh foodkulln i hfMf 'kks'kr vHkkoXr turk l s eDr l ekt dh dkeuk djrs gA Aph tkfr; ka dks l ko/kku djrs gq mlgkaus dgk & ^vc mPp tkr okysuhp tkr okyadks vls vf/kd l e; rd nck ugh l drs pgs os bl ds fy, fdruh gh dks'k'k D; ka u dja mPprj tkr; kadk dY; k.k bl h eagSfd osfuEu tkr; kadks muds; Fkpr vf/kdj i ktr djus ea l gk; rk nA<sup>15</sup> Lokeh foodkulln dk er Fkk fd fuEu tkr oxl ea dk; l {kerk o vkRefo'okl mPp oxl dh vi{k vk vf/kd gSftl ds cy ij os 'kh?k gh ixfr dja Lokeh th Hkfo"; ok.kh djrs g& ^vUr eaetnij ; k 'kz dk jkt; vk, xkA ml l syHk gksk& Hkrd l k l k/ula dk leku : i l s forj.k vls glfu gksk 1/4 Hor% cf) eku ykx vf/kdk/kd de gks tk, xA<sup>16</sup> Lokeh foodkulln l lekftd U; k; dh LFkki uk djuk pkgs FkA mudk er Fkk l lekftd U; k; ds fcuk ixfr l EHko ugha gA mudk dguk Fkk & ^l k/kkj.k ykx l gL=ka o"kkA l s vR; kpkj l grs v, ga fcuk d/et/le, mlgkaus l c l gk o ifj.kke Lo: i vk'p; Bkd /kS Z 'kDr i ktr dj yh gA mudks rē doy vk/kh jks/h ns nks vks ns kks fd l kjs l a kj dk foLrkj mudh 'kDr ds l eko'k ds fy, i; ktr u gkskA<sup>17</sup> i sj; kj nf{k.k Hkkr ea nfy pruk ds ckgd FkA l EiUu , oa mPpdyhu ckEg.k ifjokj ea tle yus ds i'pkr~Hkh fglunw: f<okfnrk dVVjrk o i {ki kr ds ifr muds eu ea cMk vkOks k FkA Qyys ds foijhr i sj; kj bZoj fojkskh vks ukfLrd FkA buds l kFk gh nfy pruk ds okgdka ea ukfLrdrk dk i Hkko c<kA mnkj.k Lo: i nfy usk ukjk; .k Lokeh ds ukjs & ^, d /keZ , d tkfr] , d Hkxoku\* dk fojksk mlgha ds f'k"; vFkli u usbl ukjs l s fd; k& ^ekuork ds fy, dkbZ /keZ dkbZ tkfr] dkbZ Hkxoku ugha\* 1938 ea dfo Hkkrh n'kZu dh rfey dforkvka ea Hkh bl h izdkj ds fopkj feyrs g& ^bl i ru ds nks

<sup>13</sup> i.k.Ms ] foukn] ^ekuo/keZ ds i qkjh Fks T; krcck\* jk"Vh; l gkj k] 27 vi & 1997  
<sup>14</sup> ppjhd] foukn] ^ekuo/keZ ds i qkjh Fks T; krcck Qyys ^v/; k; \* nfy rka ds eDrnrkA  
<sup>15</sup> foodkulln l kfgR; A  
<sup>16</sup> ogh  
<sup>17</sup> ogh

ea D;k ;g mfpr gS fd ge on vks Hkxoku ea fo'okl djA nf{k.k Hkkjr ds igys  
dE; fu"V vks eNq/kjka ds usrk fl akjkosyq ds Hkk"k.kka ea Hkh bl h rjg dk fontsg gA\*\* bl  
izdkj nf{k.k Hkkjr ea isj; kj dk rFkk muds ukfLrdokn dk i; kZr i Hkko n[kk tk l drk  
gA l ektoknh folru ds ifrfu/k MKD ykfg; k us xkxk&xfy; ka l s mBh nfy pruk dks  
ykdl Hkk rd igpk; kA 1963 ds mipuko ea thr dj tc os ykd l Hkk igps rc mUgkaus  
nfy rka dh l eL; kvka dks l keus j [kkA xkxk th ds l eku gh mUgkaus ckEg.kokn dks rks cjk  
ekuk yfdu ckEg.k fojkk dks Hkh mruk gh cjk crk; kA ykfg; k dk er Fkk fd ogh i kVhZ  
n'sk dks l [kh cuk l drh gSft l ea 'knz gfjtu] vksr; vks ed yeku vf/kd gkxkA mRrj  
ofnd dky l s i kjEHk gkZ nfy pruk o nfy rka ds iz; kl vkt Hkh Flea ugha gA



# xk/kh dk f'k{kk n'kz

vry dękj "lpyk

, l kfi , V ÁkQd j] Ckh. , M.fohkx  
i0 t0, y0us# dkWst ckrk

Hkkjr o"KZ , d cgr ikphu n'sk gA bl dk bfrgkl fdl h u fdl h : i ea ekuo  
tkfr ds tle l sgh [kkstk tk l drk gA egu tksnMka dh [kpkbz us Hkkjrh; bfrgkl dks  
yxHkx ikp l gL= o'kka dh ikekf.kdrk inku dh gA ikr vo"kskka l s lgt gh vuęku  
yxk; k tk l drk gSfd ; g uxj ikp gtkj l ky igysektm Fkk vks ml oDr Hkh ogk;  
, d ijkuh vks fodfl r l H; rk dk; e FkA

<sup>1</sup> exy dky ea vdcj tS smnkj rFkk /kkfeD l ello; ea fo"okl djus okys , oa  
vksxts tS s dVvj /kekEKZ "kkl dka us Hkkjrh; ka ij fofHku idkj dh Nki MkyhA "fgUnw  
l dfr ij bLyke dk xHkhj iHko iMk gA\*\*2 f"KYi rFkk l xrh ds {ks= ea bLyke dk  
Hkkjr ij lk; kZr iHko iMk gA fgUnwka ds fy; s inkZ iFkk Hkh , d fof'k"V eflYe nu gA  
ed yekuka ds ckn i Ungoha 'krkCnh l s gh ; jkfi ; ka dk vkuk vkjEHk gks x; kA ; jkfi l s vkus  
okys l Hkh tkfr; k; ¼i rzkky] Mp] YkUl hl h vxstka ea ; g dgdj l a"KZ pyrs jgsfd "dks  
Hkkjrokfl ; ka dks l E; cukrk gSvks dks bl nhkk dh nf{k.kk ol wy djrk gA<sup>3</sup>

vxstka us fohkfrtr djka vks jkT; djka ds fl )kur dks l Hkh idkj dk; kZlor dj  
mlgkaus Hkkjrh; ka dks n'sknsg djus ds fy, iRl kfgf fd; kA<sup>4</sup> ikjLifjd oęul; l s Hkjij  
ml l e; dh vl xfbR Hkkjrh; turk , oa 'kklkoka dks Hkfer dj viuk vkf/ki R; LFkfr  
djusea vxstka dks vf/kd l e; ugha yxkA

l u-1857 rd bLV bf.M; k dEluh us yxHkx 3@5 Hkkjr dks iR; {k : i l s vius  
iHko ea ys fy; k Fkk vks 'kSk Hkkx dks viR; {k : i l s bl ds v/khu jguk iMk jgk FkA  
bl l cds ifrjkk Lo: lk l u-1857 ea Hkkjrh; turk us LorU= jgus ds fy, egku Økflur  
dhA "Hkkjr ea vkus okys l Hkh fonsh tkurs Fks fd Hkkjr /ku rFkk Kku nksuka dk vxkj

<sup>1</sup> ug: ] tokgj yky] fgUnwku dh dgkuh] i0 13&14

<sup>2</sup> rkjkpln &buqyqbl vkQ bLyke vku bf.M; u dYpj] i0 136

<sup>3</sup> fnudj jke/kkjh fl g&l dfr ds pkj v/; k; ] i0&292

<sup>4</sup> l R; iky] izckplnz & fl DI Vh b; l ZvkQ dks ] i0& 51&52

gA\*\*5 bl l s ykykf; r gkdj l c ; gk; vkrs jgA fonf'k; ka ds vxneu l s bl dQ  
 'krkCn; ka ds bfrgkl ds fo'ySk.k l s Li"V gkrk gS fd bl vof/k ea ml l s iWZ ds  
 l keftd l æBu] vkfFkd , oa jktuŕd xBu dk l H; rk vksj l ædfr ea vud ifjorZ  
 gq s gA bl ea eq yekuka dk i Hkko bl dkj.k vU; l Hkh l s fo'k"V jgk gS fd og ; gk; ds  
 fuokl cudj ; gha jg x; A i qZht] Mp rFkk YkU l h h ; gk; cgq de l e; rd jgA  
 bl dkj.k muea l s fd l h dh dkbZ fo'kSk Nki ; gk; ugha i M+ l dhA ; g l R; gS fd , d  
 'krkCnh l s Hkh vf/kd l e; rd vaxt Hkkjr ea 'kkl u d jrs jgS fdUr q os ; gk; ds ukxfjd  
 ugha cuA fQj Hkh muds nh?kZkyhu l Ei dz us ; gk; ds l keftd] 'kS{k d , oa vkfFkd rFkk  
 jktuŕd thou ij vfeV Nki Mkyh gA mlugkaus i kphu Hkkjrh; l H; rk , oa l ædfr dks  
 ik'pR; jæka dh rfydk l sjæ fn; kA

tks Hkh fonf'kh ; gk; vk; k mlugkaus ; gk; dh f'k{k} l ekt vkfn ij i R; {k ; k ij k {k : l k  
 l s i Hkko vo'; MkykA bl h idkj ik'pR; f'k{k i) fr dk id kj , oa ipkj Hkh l kjs nSk  
 ea gA kA fO'p; ukæ us vius ipkj ds fy, vvx&vyx l æFkk; a [kksy j [kh FkA budk  
 eq; dke døy /keZ dk ipkj djuk FkA cy dk l keuk ge 'kDr'kkyh gkdj dj l drs  
 gA ij bZ kbZ /keZ ds u, rjg ds ipkj us Hkkjrh; ij Eijk ds fy, , d l æVdkyhu  
 ifjLFkfr dks tle fn; k txg&txg /keZ ipkj dka ds tky fcN x; A l æFkk; a ekgYyS  
 uxj dkbZ LFkku , d k ugha cpk tks muds dk; Z {k= dk vak u cuk gA eSkys dh f'k{k  
 ; kst uk us nSk ds /kkfeZ] l keftd] 'kS{k d vflRro ij , d djkh pks/ dhA bl idkj l s  
 Hkkjrh; ik'pR; l ædfr f'k{k l s ifjiwZ gks x; k FkA Hkkjrh; l ekt ea l keinkf; drk]  
 vLi"; rk vkfn Hkh vf/kd 0; klr Fkh , d h gh ifjLFkfr; ka ea xk/kh th us Hkkjrh; jktuŕ  
 ea iDsk fd; kA mlugkaus /khj&/khjs tu'kDr dks tkx: d rFkk izy cukdj 1947 ea Hkkjr  
 dks vaxt h nkl rk l s eDr dj; kA bl ds l kFk gh l kFk xk/kh th us l keftd] 'kS{k d , oa  
 /kkfeZ tS h nSk dh ifjLFkfr; ka dks , d u; k vk; ke fn; kA mudk vkd"kd 0; fDrRo  
 l Ei wZ nSk dh ij .kk dk fo'k; cu x; kA f'k{k xk/kh th ds fy; s vktkn dh yMkZ dk  
 l k/ku FkA xk/kh th vfgd d Økŕr ea fo'okl j [krs Fks vksj vfgd d Økŕr fcuk f'k{k  
 dS fcuk ekuo ifjorZ ds l EHko ugha FkA , d vksj xk/kh th dh f'k{k jk"Vh; n"Vdksk  
 Fkk ft l ea os f'k{k dk iz, kx nSk dh vktkn dh yMkZ ds fy; s djuk pkgrs Fks nŕ jh  
 vksj mudk ekuookn n"Vdksk FkA jk"Vh; n"Vdksk dk Lo: l k T; k&T; ka xk/kh th  
 vaxt h gA l s l æk"Z ea my>rs x; S R; k&R; ka vksj Li"V gkaus yxkA 1920&21 ds  
 vgl ; kx vkŕnsyu ea xk/kh th us v/; ki dka rFkk fo|kFkZ; ka ds Aj fo'kSk nkf; Ro Mkyk  
 vksj mul s Ldny vksj dkyst NkMæus dks dgkA xk/kh th døy fo'kVudkj fo/od d  
 n"Vdksk ugha j [krs FkS mudk n"Vdksk jpukRed jgrk FkA bl fy, mlugkaus vaxt h  
 gA l s }kj k pykbZ xBZ vuq ; kxh f'k{k ds fodYi Lo: l k jk"Vh; fo|ky; ka dh LFkki uk dk  
 vkŕnsyu pyk; k vksj nSk ea dbZ , d sjk"Vh; fo|ky; LFkfi r gq A

xk/kh th us dgk fd døy fo|kFkZ; ka dh l gk; rk l s gh Lorærk i klr dh tk  
 l drh gS vksj mlugha dh nçyrk ds dkj.k ge ykx fonf'kh gA l s ds xye jgA vU;

<sup>5</sup> fnudj jke/kkj h fl g & l ædfr ds pkj v/; k; ] i 0&401

fdl h ckr dk turk , oa 'kkl dka ij bruk i Hkko ugha gksck ftruk , d fnu ea fo | kFFkz, ka ds Ldny vksj dkyst NkM+nsus l A xk/kh th ds Åij cgdkk ; g vkjki yxk; k tkrk gSfd mlgkaus fo | kFFkz, ka dks Ldny dkyst NkM+nsus ds fy; s fuefi=r dj Bhd ugha fd; kj yfdu okLrfod fLFkfr ; g gSfd f'k{kk thou dh ifØ; k gS , d l kekftd ifØ; k gS bl fy; s jktuhfr l s ml h izdkj vyx ugha jg l drh tS s vkFFkzd , oa vU; l eL; k, a thou l s vyx ugha jg l drhA bfrgkl ds vuq kj fcuk uo; ødka , oa fo | kFFkz, ka ds dkbz ØkFUr vFkok ifjorZu ugha gksr gA vktknh ds i wZ , oa vktknh ds ckn xk/kh th ds nifVdksk ea dñ vUrj vk; kA mlgkaus 1948 ea fo | kFFkz, ka dks l Eckf/kr djrs gq dgk& ~fo | kFFkz, ka ea dkbz i kviz i kfyfVDI ugha gksuk pkfg, A fo | kFFkz, ka ea dkbz l ektoknh] dE; [uLV] dkaxl vksj nñ js xij ugha gksuh pkfg, A os l oñ Eke fo | kFFkz gA vksj mlga vf/kd l s vf/kd Kku] vftR djuk pkfg, vksj og Hkh turk dh l øk dsfy, ukSj h i kus dsfy, ugha\*\*6

xk/kh th ds f'k{kk n'kZu ea jpukRed dk; Øe dk fo'kSk egRo FkA xk/kh th dk f'k{kk n'kZu døy jk"Vh; l hekvka ea gh ugha c/kk FkA mlgkaus cfu; knh f'k{kk dk ifriknudjrs gq dgk Fk fd bl ds ihNs l R; vksj vfga k dk fl ) kUr fufgr gA vfga k vksj 'kkFUr dk tks l anSk xk/kh th usfn; k og vUrj kZVh; txr ea vkt Hkh LFkk; h i Hkko j [krk gA xk/kh th ds vuq kj f'k{kk dk mnns; pfj= fuekZk djuk gA xk/kh th dk er Fk fd , d h f'k{kk vksj , d k Kku tks vkFFkzd] l kekftd vksj vk/; kFRed : l l s eñDr ugha inku djrk og f'k{kk vksj Kku ugha dgk tk l drkA i kB; Øe ea xk/kh th vkRek dks f'k{kr djus dks cMk egRo nrs FkA os l keW; r% /kkfeZd vksj usrd f'k{kk dks egRo nrs Fks os dgrs Fks fd f'k{kk ea LokoyEcu vkRefuHkj rk dh f'k{kk nh tk; s ogha l cl s cMk f'k{kk /kkfeZd f'k{kk gA vkJe dh f'k{kk ikphu dky ea ipfyr Fkh] xk/kh th l okZk.k f'k{kk ds fy, vkJe fof/k dks vR; Ur Js Ldj l e>rs FkA f'k{k.k fof/k dk emy vk/kkj vkRefuHkj rk FkA xk/kh th dh f'k{k.k fof/k ea miokl dks Hkh egRo i wkZ LFkku FkA =ñV; ka ds fy, ik; f'pr djuk ; g thou dh l cl s cMk f'k{kk gA vkt l eLr f'k{kk ; kstukvka dh vl Qyrk dk ; gh dkj.k gSfd fo | kFFkz, ka l s vi\$kk dh tkrh gSfd os 'kkjhfd Je djñ gkFk dk dke djñ vkRefuHkj cus ijUrq Lo; a f'k{kd gkFk l s dke ugha djuk pkgrkA f'k{kd ij koyEch gks vksj fo | kFFkz l s; g vk'kk dh tk; fd og LokoyEch cuskl ; g dksj h dYiuk gA xk/kh th us eKs[kd f'k{kk ij Hkh cy fn; k gS muds fopkj l s eKs[kd i) fr vf/kd jl ; Ør fVdkÅ gsrh gA xk/kh th cPpka dks 'kkjhfd n.M nsus ds fo: ) FkA D; kñd f'k{kd ml ea i'kcy dk irhd cu tkrk gS D; kñd n.M ds ihNs Øksk dh Hkkouk jgrh gA cPpka dks , d h f'k{kk inku dh tk; s fd muea Lo; a ; g foods vk tk; s fd os vPN&cjs dh igpku djds l gh vkpj.k dj l dA mlgkaus dgk fd eut; u døy eflr"d gS u døy 'kjhj gS vksj u døy vkRek vFkok an; gA bu rhuka dk l ello; eut; ds l eñpr fodkl ds fy, vko'; d gA f'k{kk okLro ea ckyd ds l Ei wkZ fodkl dh ifØ; k gA cfu; knh f'k{kk xkæ dh fdl h cfu; knh nLrdkjh ds ek/; e l s nh tkuh pkfg, A bl fy, gj , d fØ; k f'k{kk dk ek/; e ugha cu l drhA døy ogha nLrdkij; k;

6 xk/kh] eKs dO] VpMl U; w, t w s ku] i O & 104

f'k{k k dk ek/; e cu l drh gā tks ; qka l s eut; ka ds l kfk t q/lt gS vks tks eut; dh cfu; knh vko' ; drkvka dh i firz djrh gā cfu; knh l s dōy i kj fEHkd Lrj dh f'k{k k dk rkRi ; Z ugha gā xk/kh th dh cfu; knh f'k{k k eq ; r% xteka ds fy, FkA 1944 ea xk/kh th us cfu; knh f'k{k k dh l hekvka ea foLrkj fd; k vks m l s vkt hou f'k{k k dk Lo: i fn; kA vkt hou f'k{k k dh ppkz bl n'sk ea vūrjkzVh; deh'ku dh fji kS/Z ¼ 972½ l s i kj EHK gōA

**xk/kh th dk f'k{k k n'kū %**

tgk; rd bZoj ea fo'okl dk izu gā xk/kh th vkn'kōknh Fks og ; g fo'okl djrs gS fd bZoj ; k vkfn 'kfdR Lo; aiwkz vks vūr gā mlgkūs l nō 'kj hj ds l UnHkz ea vkrēk dh l okā fjr k Lohdkj dhA mudh /kfezrk ea l c /keā ds i fr l eku Hkko vfuok; Z FkA xk/kh th vkn'kōknh gkrs gq Hkh , d vFkz ea izdfroknh FkA os df=e thou] df=e l dfr ds fojksk ea i k dfrd , oa xteh.k l dfr ds l eFkz Fks vks viuh vko' ; drk; a de l s de j [kuk pgrs FkA

xk/kh th 'kk'or eW; ka ea fo'okl j [krs FkA l R; vFkok thou ds eW; xk/kh th ds fopkj ka ds vuq kj i fj l Fkfr; ka ij fuHkz ugha djrA mi ; kSxrk dks thou ds fØ; k&dyki ka dk vk/kkj cukuk xk/kh th ds fy, l kFkz gk l drh gā okLro ea xk/kh th th fu'dke deZ ds i friknd Fks vks ij .kkeka ; k Qy l s fd l h dk; Z dks i fj Hkkr"kr ugha djrs FkA xk/kh th dk /kj kry Hkksrdoknh ugha Fkk mudk /kj kry 'kō v/; kReoknh FkA

f'k{k k n'kū dh , d egroi wkz fopkj/kkj k ^; FkkFkōkn\*\* gā okLro ea ; FkkFkōkn dkōz Lorā n'kū ugha gā og Hkksrdokn dk gh , d Lo: lk gā ; FkkFkōkn ea l R; ogha gS tks i R; {k vuHko fd; k tk l dA xk/kh th us f'k{k k ij cy nōj mlgkūs n'sk dh okLrfod l eL; kvka dks gy djus dk iz kl fd; kA bZoj vks /keZ l s vf/kd f'k{k k ea mlgkūs m | ksx ij cy fn; kA xk/kh th us m | ksx ij vo' ; cy fn; k fdUrq mudk eq ; mnās ; vFkA ktū ugha Fk] cfYd ckyd dk l okā.k fodkl djuk Fk] ft l ea vk/; kRed vks pkjf=d fodkl fo'kSk LFkku j [krs FkA os fo | kFkz dks l æe] cEgp; ] vi fj xg dh f'k{k k nuk pgrs Fk] m | ksx dōy ek/; e FkA

f'k{k k n'kū dh fofHkUu fopkj/kkj kvka ds i fji f; ea ; g n'sk x; k fd xk/kh eq ; r% vk/; kReoknh nk'kūud FkA fdUrq mlgkūs thou dks l exz lk e] l koHkē : i ea n'sk FkA tgk , d vks os vk/; kRedoknh n'kū ij cy nrs Fk] ogha thou dh okLrfodrk dks Hkh /; ku ea j [krs FkA : f<+ ka ds os ?kij fojksk FkA bl h dkj.k muds vk/; kReoknh gkrs gq Hkh mlgā izdfroknh] iz kstuoknh vks ; FkkFkōkn l e>k tkrk gā%

xk/kh th ds f'k{k k n'kū dks l e>us ds fy; s ; g vko' ; d gS fd muds f'k{k k l ECU/kh fØ; k&dyki ka , oa iz kska dk fl gkoyksdu dj fy; k tk; ] D; kād fØ; kdyki ka , oa iz kska l s eut; ds cgr l s fplru vks n'kū ds vk; ke Lor% Li"V gk tkr gā muds f'k{k k l ECU/kh dN iz ksx fuEu gS

**1- QifuDI vUe ¼ 904½ %/kYI Vk; rFk j l du dk i Hkko xk/kh th ij vR; kf/kd Fk vks mlgkūs VKYI Vk; dks vius xq ds : i ea ekuk FkA<sup>7</sup> VKYI Vk; rFk j l du dh eny**

<sup>7</sup> dyDVM oDI l vkQ egkRek xk/kh] okY; e 10] i fcydsku fMO xouEw vkQ bf.M; k i 0&31



f'k{kk dks fØ; kflor djus grq rFkk bl ds l kFk gh nf{k.k vÝhdk ea fcfV'k gphær ea jgus okys Hkkjrh; ka dh l gk; rk djuk Fkk bl grq os QhfuDI ; kst uk ds l pkyu ea l ffefyr gq A QhfuDI Ldny ds mnæs; 0; oLFkk os kHkkkk] jgu&l gu v/; ki dka ij muds fopkj fclnqfuEuor~g&&

- 1- tks cPps QhfuDI ea ckMj ds : i ea vk; æs muds l kFk l Hkh ykx vi us cPpka dh Hkkkr 0; ogkj djæA
- 2- thou ea l knxh j [kus ds fy; s mlugkaus cPpka ds fy; s Hkkstu ds l kFk&l kFk os kHkkkk Hkh fu/kkZjr dhA
- 3- QhfuDI Ldny LokoyEcu dh ; kst uk l svks&iks Fkka<sup>8</sup>
- 4- i kB; Øe ds l Ecl/k ea xk/kh th fy [krs g& %&  
 ^bl i kB'kkyk dk ed; mnæs; cPpka ds pfj= dk fodkl djuk gS l Pph f'k{kk og gS ftl ea ckyd Lo; a i <uk l h[kS vFkkZr muea Kku ikr djus dh bPNk mRi lu gkA\*\*

**2- VKYI Vk; QkeZ 1908½%**

VkI oky ea xk/kh th us Hkkjrh; ka ds fo: ) ykxwfd; s x; s , ehx&ku , DV ds fo: ) l R; kxg fd; k rks l R; kxfg; ka ds i fjokjka dks ns[kus dk izu vk; kA bl ea mudh l gk; rk gjuke dSyuc& us dh tks fd tkjkl cxZ ds l Eilu okLrdkj vksj vk/; kRed idfRr; ka ds 0; fDr Fks mlugkaus 1200 , dM+ dk VKYI Vk; QkeZ l R; kxfg; ka ds i fjokjka dks jgus ds fy, ns fn; k Fkka xk/kh th us dgk fd dSyuc& ea rhoz Hkkouk] 0; ki d l gkukkr vksj cky l yHk l jyrk gA\*\* ^VKYI Vk; vkJe ea i kB'kkyk Hkh pyrH Fkka fglunwed yeku rFkk ikj l h feydj fdl idkj iæ&iw&l l kefigd thou 0; rhr djrs Fkka\*\*<sup>9</sup>

mlugkaus fy [kk gS %&^VKYI Vk; vkJe ea ckj l s f'k{kd ckykuk vko'; d tku i M- D; k&d or&ku f'k{kk i) fr ep s i l un u Fkka Bhd i) fr dk vutko djds rks e&us ugha ns[kk Fkka bruk l e>rk Fkk fd vkn'iz l Fkfr ea l Pph f'k{kk rks ek&cki ds gkFkka ds uhps gh gks l drh gA ml l Fkfr ea ckj h enn de l s de gksh pkfg, A e&us l kpk VKYI Vk; vkJe , d dV/c gS vksj ml ea e&fir k : i giv bl fy, ep s ; Fkk'k fDr bu uo; pdka ds fuekZk dh ftEenkjh mBkuh pkfg, A\*\* VKYI Vk; vkJe Mjcu l s 21 ehy nij Fkka

xk/kh th vi us vkRedFkk ea fy [krs g& %&

^e&us ân; dh f'k{kk dks vFkkZr~pfj= ds fodkl dks l nk i Fke i n fn; k gA pfj= dks e&us mudh f'k{kk dk vk/kkj : i ekuk Fkka cju; kn etcar gks rks vksj cksr yM&ds vodk'k feyus ij n&jka dh l gk; rk y&dj ; k vi us vki l h[k l drs gA

VkYI Vk; QkeZ ds fofHku iz kska l s fuEu ckra Li "V gksh g& %&

- 1- f'k{kk 'kkjhjd Je ij vk/kkfjr gksh pkfg, A
- 2- fo |ky; ea uk&dj dh 0; oLFkk Bhd ugha gS Lokeh rFkk uk&dj dk Hkko gh fo |ky; ea ugha gkuk pkfg, A

<sup>8</sup> dyDVM oDI ZvkQ egkRek xk/kh] okY; æ 10] i fcyd&ku fMO xou&w vkQ bf.M; k i 0&140

<sup>9</sup> l R; ds iz; ks ¼/kRe dFkk½ ek& dO xk/kh iO & 312

3- vkJe ea ik[kkus dh I QkbZ I s ydJ [krh rFkk cxxokuh pliy cukuk] c<bxjhj  
vkfn dk dke cPps gh djrs FkA 'kkjhjd f'k{k fu#nns ; : i I s djus ds ctk;  
I knns ; gks rks mRiknu rFkk ml I s LokLF; Hkh Bhd jgrk gA

4- f'k{k ea [kyh gok vPNs i kuh vks fu; fer vkgkj dk Hkh egRo gA

vkt f'k{k d dpy minsk nrk gS fo | kFkZ ka I s vi\$kk djrk gS fd os LokoyEch  
vks 'kjh Je fu"B cuafdlrqog Lo; adn Je ugha djuk pkgrkA xk/kh th us ; g  
fu; e cuk fn; k Fkk fd yMedka I s rc rd dkbz dke u fy, tk, tc rd ml h dke dks  
f'k{k d ; k vU; yks u dja KkukRed dk; Zdsfy, rhu ?k. Vs j [ks x; s FkA f'k{k ekrHkk"kk  
}kjk nns dk gh vlxg FkA vaxst h I c dks fl [kkbz tkrh FkA bfrgkl ] Hkaksy] vdx.f.kr  
I c dks fl [kk; s tkrh FkA rfey , oa mnw Lo; a xk/kh th i < krs FkA ; | fi bu Hk"kkvka dk  
mudk Kku cgr FkA/ k Fk] fQj Hkh mlgha ds 'kCnka ea &

fo | kFkZ ka ds I keus vi uk vKku < kdus dh eus dHkh dks' k'k gh ugha dhA I c  
phtka ea tS k Fkk os k gh e s os tku x; s FkA v{kj & Kku dh Hkkjh U; wrk gksr gq Hkh eus  
mudk i e vks vknj dHkh ugha xvk; kA<sup>\*\*10</sup> i kB; & i qrdka ds I Ecu/k ea xk/kh th fy [krs gS  
&

ejh I e > ea fo | kFkZ dh i k B; & i qrd f'k{k d gh gkrk gA f'k{k dka us  
i k B; & i qrdka ea tks fl [kk; k tkrk Fk] ml ea I s FkA/ k gh e s ; kn gS ftUgkaus tokuh  
fl [kk; k Fk] ml dh ; kn vkt Hkh cuh gA ckyd vk [k I s ftruk xg.k djrk gS ml dh  
vi\$kk dku I s I qk gqk FkA/ s i fJ Je I s vks T; knk xg.k dj I drk gA\*\*

### **pEikju Ldny %**

fcgkj ds , d fi NMs ftys pEikju ea Hkh xk/kh th d n f'k{k I Ecu/kh iz kx fd; A  
; gk; cPpka dks cge [kh f'k{k nh tkrh FkA fgluh] xf.kr] bfrgkl ] Hkaksy ds I kFk vfrfjDr  
I k/ku ds : i ea yMed & yMfd; ka ds fy; s vks kfxd f'k{k.k dk i ko/kku FkA xk/kh th dh  
ekU; rk Fkh fd pEikju Ldny ds v/; ki dka dks xkp ds i k s ka I s Hkh tMuk pkfg, rFkk  
i R; d v/; ki d dks tkx: d xteh.k urk ds : lk ea o; Ld ykska dk fe=] nk' k'ud vks  
i Fk & in' k' d cuA xk/kh th us pEikju Ldny ds v/; ki dka dks Li"V funk fn, fd  
xte & I ok ea Hkx yafdlrq xte dh jktuhr ; k fd I h x/ I s u tMuk bl idkj ds dk; ka  
dh I Qyrk dsfy, mPp dksV ds v/; ki dka dh i je vko'; drk gA 'k\$kf.kd ; kx; rkvka  
ds vfrfjDr muea usRo ds xqk , oa I ok dh Hkkouk dk gksuk i je vko'; d gA

### **I kjerh vkJe eaf'k{k %**

xk/kh th us jk"Vh; Ldny dh LFkki uk I kjerh vkJe ea dhA ebZ 25] 1915 ea , d  
fdjk, dsedku ea vkJe dh LFkki uk dh xbZ vks ckn ea bl dks I kjerh ys tk; k x; kA  
; gk; i R; d dk; Z vkJeokfI ; ka }kjk gh fd; k tkrk FkA Nq/kNw , oa tkr ea fo'okl ugha  
fd; k tkrk FkA ikjEHk I s gh bl ckr ij tkj fn; k tkrk jgk fd efgykvka dk 'kkSk.k  
cln gks mlga : f<okfnrk vks jhfr & fjoktka dh tathjka I seDr dj; k tk; A bu iz kskka I s  
xk/kh th dks vk' kkrhr I Qyrk feyh] xk/kh th ds 'kCnka ea %&

<sup>10</sup> I R; ds iz kx 1/2 kRe dFkk 1/2 ek d0 xk/kh i0 & 317

The education of Children is primarily a duty to be discharged by the parents. Therefore the creation of the vital educational atmosphere is more important than the foundation of numerous schools when once this atmosphere has been established on a firm footing the school will come in due course."

(Ashram observation in action, M.K. Gandhi Published by Navjeevan Publishing House Ahmedabad)

**xqjkr fo | ki hB %**

f'k{kk dks ubZ fn'kk nkus ds fy; s , d xkq/kh th ds Lolu dks l kdkj djus ds fy; s l Ei wkZ Hkkjr ea jk"Vh; fo | ky; ka dh LFkki uk dh xbZ FkA i fl ) jk"Vh; fo | ky; ka ea i Vuk dk fcgkjh fo | ki hB] cukjl dk dk'kh fo | ki hB] fnYyh dk tkfe; kw fefy; k vksj vgenkcn dk xqjkr fo | ki hB FkA bu jk"Vh; fo | ky; ka dks [kksyus dk ied[k mnns ; g Fks %&

- 1- orEku f'k{kk jk"V<sup>a</sup> dh vko' ; drkva ds vuqny ugha gS vksj ml l s Hkkjr h; l ekt dk ykHk ugha gksrkA
- 2- orEku f'k{kk ds ykx thou rd igpus dh ckr rks ny jgh] ifjokj dks Hkh ml l s dkbZ ykHk ugha feyrkA
- 3- f'k{kk ea ifjorZu ykus ds fy; s 'kkl u dh vksj n[kuk l e; u"V djuk gA
- 4- f'k{kk ea 'kkjhfd ekuf l d vksj /kkfed i {k ij /; ku fn; k tk; sxA
- 5- f'k{k.k i kj fEHkd o"kk<sup>a</sup> ea izkkur% ekS [kd gksrkA
- 6- fo | kFkhZ i jh{kk ds Hk; l seDr jgsrkA
- 7- Ldny ea dkbZ Qh l ugha yh tk; sxA
- 8- fo | ky; ea voSfud v/; ki d j [ks tk; sxA

1920 ea xkq/kh th us xqjkrh fo | ki hB dh uhd Mkyh FkA vkt dy bl fo | ki hB dk ied[k y{; f'k{kk ds {ks= ea vuq dkku , oa if'k{k.k ds foHkUu iz kx djuk gS ft l l s xkq/kh th fopkj/kkj ed[kfjr gkdj l ekt ds l keus vk, vksj ge f'k{kk dks u; k ekM+ns l dA

bl Ldny ds l ECU/k ea xkq/kh th us vius dN fopkj ml i= ea 0; Dr fd; s gS tks ml gkus 2 eb] 1917 dks cfr; k] ekrhgkj 1/4 fcgkj 1/2 l s LoxhZ dkd dkydj dks fy [kk FkA <sup>11</sup>gea jk"Vh; 'kkyk ea fQygy rks 12 l s 20 yMds rd pkfg, A ; fn os vPNs ifjokj ds gks rks vPNk gS u gks rks Hkh Bhd gA ; fn 'kkl=h okyh tehu ea tkuk i Msrks i kl ds xkq ds yMds Hkh cyk; s tk l drs gS fdUr qtc rd vgenkcn uxj ds yMds vk l ds rc rd bl iz kx ea xkp ds yMds dks u ykuk T; knk Bhd gksrkA fQj Hkh bl ckr ij dkbZ vkxg j [kus dh t: jr ugh tks yMds feyaks mlgha l s dke pysrkA\*\*

Jh dD, y0 Jh ekyh u&

xqjkr fo | ki hB dks vksj s ea izdk'k dh l kK nh gA

**o/MZ f'k{k ; kst uk %**

1937 ea nsk ea bf.M; u uskuy dkpxl dh i kUr h; l jdkja cuhA xkq/kh th us nsk ds l qgjs Hkfo"; ds fy, l kekt d Økflur ds : i ea f'k{kk l ECU/kh fopkj ka ij cy fn; kA

<sup>11</sup> ^xkq/kh th dh f'k{kk n'ku\*\* & MKU deyh f}onh] i 0 & 138

^gfj tu\*\* ea mlugkaus fy [kk&^cfj) dk l Ppk fodkl gkFk] i kkb] dku vo; oka ds l nq; kx l s gh gks tkrk g\$ eryl ; g fd Kkui wzd 'kjhj & Je djrs gq cfj) dk fodkl mRre l s mRre izdkj l s vksj 'kh?krk l s gkscka\*\*^nw jh vksj orëku dkyst rd dh f'k{kk n\$[ks rks ogk cfj) ds fodkl dks gh fodkl dgk tkrk g\$ ekuk tkrk g\$ fd cfj) ds fodkl ds l kFk 'kjhj dk dkbz l Ecl/k ugha g\$ eutj; døy 'kjhj ugha g\$ døy cfj) ugha g\$ døy ân; rFkk vkRek ugha g\$ rhuka ds l eku fodkl l s eutj; dk eutj; Ro l /krk g\$ bl izdkj ; fn bu rhuka dk fol k l kFk gks rks gekjh my>h l eL; k; a l gt gh l y> tk; A\*\*12  
 xk/kh th us i kFkfed f'k{kk ij fo'k\$sk cy fn; k] muds vuq kj %&

^i kFkfed f'k{kk ejh utj ea l cl segROI wZ pht g\$ rFkk f'k{kk dks vkRe&fulHkj Hkh cukuk vko'; d g\$ vki yk\$ka dks ; kn j [kuk pkfg, fd bl i kFkfed f'k{kk ea l QkbZ vjkk; vksj vkgkj & 'kkL= ds i kj fEHkd fl ) kUrka dk l eko\$sk Hkh gks tkrk g\$ viuk dke [kn dj yus rFkk ?kj ij vius ek&cki ds dke ea enn nus cx\$g dh f'k{kk Hkh bl ea 'kkfey g\$ orëku ih<h ds yMekka dks u rks l QkbZ dk Kku g\$ u os ; g tkurs g\$ fd vkRe&fulHkj rk D; k pht g\$ vksj o 'kjhj l s Hkh dkQh nq\$y gks rks g\$ bl fy, ea mluga ykfteh rks ij xkus vksj cks ds l kFk dok; n cx\$g ds tfj, 'kkjhfd 0; k; ke dh Hkh rkehy n\$ka\*\*13

xk/kh th ds urRo ea 22 vDVij dks f'k{kk l EesyufuEu i Lrkoka ij igpk &

- 1- bl dkuYbl dh jk; ea n\$sk ds l c cPpka ds fy, l kr o"lz dh eqir vksj ykteh rkyhe dk blrtke gksuk pkfg, A
- 2- rkyhe dk tfj; k ekrHkk"kk gksuh pkfg, A
- 3- ; g dkuYbl egkRek xk/kh dh bl rtoht dh rkbh djrh g\$ fd bl reke eqnar ea f'k{kk dk e/; fclnqfdl h fdLe dh nLrdkjh gksuk pkfg,] ftl l s dN epkQk gks l d\$ cPpka ea tks dN vPNs xqk i \$k djus g\$ vksj mudks tks f'k{kk&n\$kk n\$sk g\$ og t\$g; rd gks l ds bl h d\$nh; nLrdkjh l s l Ecl/k j [krh gks vksj bl nLrdkjh dk puko cPpka dk fygt j [kdj fd; k tk; A

xk/kh th i kFkfed Lrj l s f'k{kk dks LokoyEch cukuk pkgrs FkA muds LokoyEch f'k{kk dk l eFkZu djrs gq vkpk; Z fouk\$kk Hkkos us dgk Fkk &^LokoyEch l sejk eryl ; g g\$ fd rkyhe ik plus ds ckn ckyd vius i\$ka ij [kMk gksus yk; d cu tk, A y\$du vxj rkyhe ik plus ds ckn yMek LokoyEch ugha gksrk g\$ rks ejh l e> ea ugha vkrk fd rkyhe ns dj geus D; k fd; kA\*\*14

xk/kh th us o/kkZ l EesyufuEu ea dgk &^e\$ftl ckr ds fy; s mRl pl g\$ fd nLrdkjh ds tfj; s fo | kFkhZ tks dN i\$ k i \$k dj\$ ml dh dher l s f'k{kk dk [kpZ fudy vk,] D; k\$ d ep\$; dhu g\$ fd n\$sk ds dj k\$Mka cPpka dks rkye nus ds fl ok; bl dk nw jk dkbZ jkLrk ugha g\$ vksj u ; gha e\$fd u g\$ fd ge ml oDr rd Bgjs jgs tcf d l jdkj vius [ktkus l s gea vko'; d : i ; k na ; k okbl jk; Qk\$th [kpZ de dj ns ; k bl h rjg dk

<sup>12</sup> n dyDVm oDI ZvkQ egkRek xk/kh] i 0 & 81&82

<sup>13</sup> n dyDVm oDI ZvkQ egkRek xk/kh] i 0 & 295

<sup>14</sup> cfu; knh jk"Vh; f'k{kk %o/kkZ f'k{kk ij f"kn] 1937¼ i 0&38

dkbz vls dkjxj tfj; k fudy vk, A\*\*<sup>15</sup> Ldny dk e[; mnns; fo | kfkz ka dk pfj = fuekzk djuk gA , s k dgk tkrk gS fd okLrfod f'k{kk og gS tks cPps dks l h[kus dh dyk fl [kk; A nls js 'kCnka ea 'kku dh fiikl k ml ea tkrk gksuh pkfg, A<sup>16</sup> xk/kh th ds vuq kj 'kkjhjd f'k{kk l knns; , oa l ektki; ksch gksuh pkfg, A ikB; Øe ea xk/kh th vkRek dks f'k{kr djus dks cMk egRo nrs FkA\*\*<sup>17</sup> cfu; knh f'k{kk ; kstuk ds vUrxZr dey 5 ?k/ds 30 feuV v/; ; u djuk gA mDr le; ea cfu; knh f'kYi] ekrHkk"kk l ahr] fp=dyl vdx.kr] l keftd v/; ; u o l keku; foKku rFkk 'kkjhjd f'k{kk fo"k; ka dk v/; ; u djuk FkA bl ds vrfjDr , d o"z ea 288 fnu dk; Z djuk vko'; d ekuk x; kA cfu; knh f'k{kk ea v/; ki u i) fr l keku; f'k{k.k fof/k l s fHku gA bl ea v/; ki u dk dk; Z fØ; kvka , oa vuqkoka ds ek/; e l s fd; k tkrk gA 'kkjhjd Je ds dk; ka ea fo | kfkz ds l kfk v/; ki d Hkh dk; Z dja f'k{kd ijkoYech gks vls fo | kfkz l s ; g vk'kk dh tk; sfd og LokoyEch cusx ; g dkjh dYiuk gA ^vkt gj Lrj ij f'k{kk dh fo"k; oLrq ea ifjorU djus dh vko'; drk gSft l s f'k{kk dh ifØ; k ykka dh {kerkvka vls okLrfod vko'; drkvka l s l fØ; : i l s l Ec) gks l dA mRikn dk; Z ea Hkx ysuk gj Lrj ij f'k{kk dk vfuok; Z vak gksx pkfg, A\*\* xk/kh th ds fopkjka dk l ekoš rRdkyhu jk"Vh; f'k{kk uhfr ds ik: lk ea fd; k x; kj ; | fi xk/kh th ds m | kx ds ek/; e l s f'k{kk ds fl ) kUr dks l ektki; kx mRiknd dk; Z dh l kK nh xbA xk/kh th dh mPp f'k{kk dh l adYiuk vkt dh f'k{kk dh rjg , d ^l Qn gkFk\*\* ugha gA ml ea u, l ekt dh u; h l keftd ØkUr dh l adYiuk FkA bl ckr ij cy nsuk vko'; d gSfd tc rd f'k{kk LokoyEcu dh f'k{kk ugha curh] tc rd ttj fMfxz ka dks l Eeku nns dh i Fkk ikr ugha dh tkrh rc rd f'k{kk ns'k dh vko'; drkvka dh i fir Z Bhd <ax l s ugha dj l drhA , d izu ; g mBk; k tkrk gSfd tc nls js ns'k cM&cM dy&dkj [kkuka ij fuHk] djrs gS rks ds s Nks/s m | kxka dh ckr dh tk l drh gA okLrfodr ; g gSfd vkt l e) jk"Vka dk 0; ki kj fi NM&gq jk"Vks ds ikdfrd l k/kuk; ; k mlga cktkj ds : lk ep mi HkDrk ds : i ea j[kus ij fuHk] gA 'kksk.k ij ijh vkfFkd 0; oLFkk fuHk] gA ; Ø kL=ka ij cgr l s l e) ns'ka dh l ef) fuHk] djrh gA ; fn fi NM&gq s ns'k ij ; g fu.kz dj ya fd os 'kksk.k ugha gksus nax vkRefuHk] cusx vls ; Ø dk ifjR; kx djæ s rks l ekt ea fo"kerk nij gks l drh gS vls 'kUr dh l EHkouk c+l drh gA ; g dYiuk vl EHko ugha gA vl EHko gks rks Hkh ml fn'kk ea fujUrj iz kl djuk vfuok; Z irhr gks'k gA<sup>18</sup>

*Kanpur Philosophers*

<sup>15</sup> ^xk/kh th dh f'k{kk n'kz & MKO deyk f}orh

<sup>16</sup> dyDVm oDI ZvkQ egkRek xk/kh okY; e&9] i0 & 138

<sup>17</sup> ek0 d0 xk/kh vkRedFk] i0 318&20

<sup>18</sup> xk/kh th dk f'k{kk n'kz & MKO deyk f}orh



# JhenHkxor~xhrk dsfof'k"V rkfUod fl )kUr

MkU food ik.Ms

, l kfi , V i kQd j] f" k{kd&f" k{kk l dk; ]  
okhO , l O , l O MhO dkiyst] dkuig

^xhrk\* , d sel=n"Vk \_\_f" k ds futh vutHkoka ij vk/kkfjr  
gS ftlga ifjorZu vksj bl vkokxeu dh nfu; kj dh ifjf/k ea vksj ml ds ckgj Hkh , d  
vl he vk/; kfred l Rrk dh mifLFkr dk cksk Fkka jk"Vh; Hkfo"; dh ije l Rrk ds  
l kfk , dRo dh fo'kSk futh vutHkfir Fkha ftl vutHkfir dh J[kyk ; qk&; qkUrjka rd  
Vh/ ugh; tks vkt Hkh vius xgure Hkkoka dh l jyre vfHkO; fDr ds : i ea gekjs  
l keus mifLFkr gA

Hkkjrh; vk/; kRefpluru ds ik.kHkr] ofnd l dfr ds l kjLo: i ^xhrk\* dh egRrk  
okxkrhr gA xhrk dh egRrk crykus gq Jhd".k us vtq l s dgk& ^xhrk ea an; a  
i kfkZA ^xhrk ds l UnHkZ ea , d ipfyr xkFkk ds vuq kj O; kl th us vVBkjg igk.k] ukS  
O; kjdj.k vksj pjka onka dk eUFku dj egkHkkjr dh jpuk dhA\*\*2 ml egkHkkjr : ih  
l kxj dk eUFku djus l s xhrk idV gpZ ml xhrk dk l kj fudkydj Hkxoku Jhd".k  
us/kudkj Jh vtq dseq[k ea Mky fn; kA ; Fkk&

v"Vkn'k igk.kkfu uo O; kdj.kkfu pA fueE; prjks onku-efuuk Hkkjrs dreAA  
Hkkjrs nf/k fueE; k xhrk fueLFkrL; pAl kjeD R; d".ku vtqL; eq[ks/kreAA

xhrk l obne; h gS eufefr l ozke; h gS vksj xak l orhFk; h gA bl h rjg  
Hkxoku fo".kq l ohne; g&

l obne; h xhrk l ozke; kseuA l orh/k; h xak l ohne; ksgfjAA

Jhd".k : ih ofk l s idV vere; xhrk l kx&ikr dh rjg Hk{k.k djus dh  
vi\$kk vU; 'kkL=ka ds v/; ; u l s D; k ykHk \ xhrk l elr dfyey dks 'kjhj l s ckgj

<sup>2</sup> Hkkjrh; n'kzu& MkU txnh'kplnz feJ] iO l a&94

<sup>3</sup> xhrk v/; k; &4 'yk&1

fudkyus ea l {ke gA l k{kk~Hlxoku fo".kq ds eq[kdey l fu% r bl xhrk dk gh gea  
 v/; ; u] fpUru vksj euu djuk pfg, &  
 d".ko{kl enrk xhrk.HkrgjhrdhA eku%fdUu [kknr dykse yfojpuhAA  
 xhrk l qhrk dUk; k fdel; % 'kkL=foLrj% ; k Lo; ai | ukHkL; eq[ki | kf}fu% rkAA  
 egkHkkjr ds 'kkfUrioZ ea xhrk&/keZ dk foopu iLr q fd; k x; k gA xhrk /keZ  
 fooLoku- euq vksj b{okdq vkfn dh ijEijk l s ykd ea [; kfr dks iLr fd; k gA  
 l o7 Eke Hlxoku~us bl dk mi nsk fooLoku~dks fn; k vksj fooLoku~us euq dks vksj euq  
 us b{okdq dks fn; kA ; Fkk&  
 beafooLors ; kxa i ksa okuge0; ; eA fooLoku~euos i kg eufij {okdos cdhrAA<sup>3</sup>  
 bl dFku l s Li "V gks tkrk gSfd xhrk /keZ dk mi nsk l o7 Eke Hlxoku~us l w Z  
 dks gh fn; k FkA l w Z nork rst ds irhd gA bl dk Li "Vhdj.k fuEufyf[kr xk; =h  
 ea= g&  
 A; rRI forpjs ; a HkxkhdL; /khefg/k; ks ; ks u% i pkn; k rA  
 vFkkz~Hlxoku~l w Z ds rst dks ge /kij .k djrs gS vksj og rst gekjh c() dks  
 l UekxZ ij ifjr dja  
 dfy; q ea l w Z no gh fooLoku~dgykrs gA cã l fgrk 1/5-52 1/2 ea dgk x; k g&  
 ; Pp{kj d l fork l dyxgk.kkajtk l eLr l jefirj 'kkrst kA  
 ; L; kK; k Hkfr l EHkrdkypØks xksolnekfni q "ka regHkt kfeAA  
 egkHkkjr 'kkfUrioZ ea gea xhrk dk bfrgk l bl : i eafeyrk g&  
 =rk; qknks p rrs fooLoku~euos nnkA euf{k ykdHkR; FkA l qk; {dos nnkA  
 b{okdqkk p df/krks0; kl; ykd kuofLFkr%AA eHko 'kko&341@51&52  
 ^=rk; q ds vkfn ea fooLoku~us ijekRe l Ecu/kh bl foKku dk mi nsk euq dks  
 fn; k vksj euf; ka ds tud euq us bl s vius i e b{okdq dks fn; kA b{okdq bl iFoh ds  
 'kkl d Fks vksj j?kdy d i w Z Hkh FkA Jhke =rk; q ea bl h dy ea vorfjr gq FkA  
 bl l s iekf.kr gsrk gS fd ekuo l ekt ea egkjt b{okdq ds l e; l s gh  
 JhenHlxoxhrk fo|eku FkA\* bl l e; dfy; q ds day 5000 o"kZ 0; rhr gq gA tc  
 fd bl dh i w Z vk; q 4]31]000 o"kZ gA bl ds i w Z }kij ; q 8]00]000 o"kZ Fkk vksj bl l s  
 Hkh i w Z =rk; q 12]00]000 o"kZ FkA bl idkj yxHkx 20]05]000 o"kZ i w Z euq us vius  
 f'k"; , oa i e b{okdq l s JhenHlxonxhrk dgh FkA orZeku euq dh vk; q 30]53]00]000  
 o"kZ vupekud fd; k tkrk gA buea 12]04]00]000 o"kZ chr pps gA ; g ekurs gq ds tle  
 ds i w Z Hlxoku us vius f'k"; l w Z no fooLoku~dks xhrk l ukbZ vupekur% xhrk de l s  
 de 12]04]00]000 o"kZ igys dgh xbz gS vksj ekuo&l ekt ea og chl yk[k o"kkA l s  
 viuh l Rrk ea gA bl s Jhd".k us 5000 o"kZ i w Z i u% vtU l s dgkA ; Fkk& gs ijri  
 vtU ! bl idkj ijEijk l s iLr bl ; kx dks jktf'kz ka us tkuk] fdUrq bl ds ckn og  
 ; kx cgr dky l s bl iFohykd ea yirik; gks x; kA<sup>4</sup> rw ejk HkDr fiz l [kk gS  
 bl fy, ogh ; g ijkrus ; kx vkt eus r q dks dgk gS D; kAd ; g cMk gh mRre jgl;

gS vFkkz~ xqr j [kus ; kx; fo"k; gA<sup>2</sup> onka dh rjg xhrk Hkh vikS "ks gA pfid ofnd  
 vknS kka dks ; Fkk: i eafcuk fdl h ekuoh; foopuk ds Lohdkj fd; k tkrk gS vr% ml h  
 rjg xhrk dks Hkh fcuk fdl h ekuoh; rd&fordZ l s ijs ; FkkFKZ i ea xg.k djuk  
 pkfg, A ^ij] ikphu xq ijEijk dh J[kyk VWrh gh utj vkrh gA ; K& ; kxka dk  
 vkFFkZd eW; u"V gks tkus l s on rFkk blnz vkfn norkvka ds Aj l s tuekul dh  
 vLkFkk mBus yxh Fkh 1/4"; 0; & i kLd] 500 bDi 1/2 ds fu: oRr 1/4-15&16 1/2 ea dKBI dk  
 uke vkrk gS ftl us onka dks ijLij fojkskh iekf.kr dj mlga fujFKZd fl ) djus dh  
 dppSVk dh gA , s gh yxka ds dkj.k euq dks blga ukFLrd vks onfund dgdj  
 l ekt l scfg"dr djus dk vknS tkjh djuk i Mka\*\*\_f"k ue us rks blnz ds vFLrRo  
 ij gh l unsg fd; k Fkk\ ukFLrdks onfulnd% 1/2 uefr& 11-11 1/2 'kqd f0; kdk.M ; K&; kxka  
 dk rhoz fojksk fd; k FkkA vf0; kokn dk ckycky Fkk] u dkbZ deZ Fkk] u gh dkbZ  
 f0; k vks u Fkk dkbZ iz Ru& uFRk dEe] uFRk fdfj; j uFRk foj; A tsu n'ku us bl  
 ckr dk [k.Mu djrs gq ?kksk.kk djrs gq dgk gS fd& deZ gS mRFkku 1/4 | kx 1/2 gS cy  
 gS oh; Zg& vLFk mRFkkufr ok] dEekr ok] cyfr ok] i j l dkj s i j DdEefr ok 1/4 kxorh =  
 & 1-3-5 1/2 ^mifu"kn dky ea er&erku rjka dh ck<+ l h vk xbZ FkhA dkbZ dky dkS dkbZ  
 Lohkko dkS dkbZ fu; fr dkS dkbZ ; nPNk dkS dkbZ Hkurka dkS dkbZ ; ksu dks vks dkbZ  
 i q "k dks fo'o dk vk/kkj ekurk Fkka<sup>5</sup> mifu"knka ds caoknh fluru us n'ku dh eny  
 izfr dks gh vo: ) dj fn; k Fkka izfr'khy flurd caokfn; ka l s iz u i Nus yx&  
 ^tc vkRek vFkkz~ ca i opu 1/4 Bu&ikBu 1/4 cf) vks cgq kf.MR; l s Hkh vkxE; gS rks  
 fQj ml s ikus dk mik; D; k gS vFkok ek= tks ml dh bPNk djrs gS ml h bPNk l s  
 ikl; gS vlrr% ogk; rd igpus ds l k/ku D; k gS caokfn; ka ds ikl bl dk l epr  
 mRrj Fkk gh ughA ; Fkk&

uk; ekRek iopusu yH; ksu esk; k cguk JrsuA  
 ; eoS k o.krs ru yH; LrL; Sk vkRek foo.krs ruwL; keAA

l ekt fo"ke ijfLFkr; ka l s xqtj jgk Fkka 'kqd ; KkuBku vks i'kcfy ds ifr  
 yxka ea ?k.kk dh Hkkouk Qs y jgh FkhA tkfr fojkskh vud rOfplurdka dk i knHkz  
 gq/kA ykd l Eer] ykd fiz] vud ; 'kLoh vius&vius vfhkuo fluru ka ds dkj.k  
 ykd fiz gq A tkfrxr Hkn dh Hkh"krk dks feVkdj blgkaus ekuo/keZ dk iFk iz kLr  
 fd; kA buea pkofd] vfr] dskdEcy] i 0dk dkr; k; u] e[kfy] xks kky] ij Bk d'; i]  
 l at; ] osyf} i e co) vks egkohj vkfn ied[k gA nh?kudk; ] l ke..kQyeBk ea blga  
 l a kLokh] x.kk/; {k} x.kkpk; j Kkuh] ; 'kLoh] rhFkdj vks ykd l Eekfur] vutkoh]  
 fpjdy l s ioftr vks o; ko) ekuk x; k gA bu nk'kudka ds dk; De dk dlnz LFky  
 i k; % ex/k nS k Fkka ^ex/k\* ca.kka } kjk cfg"dr rFkk vil adfr dk tud ekuk tkrk

<sup>4</sup> , oa ijEijk i k rfeeajkt "k; ks fonA  
 l dkysug egrk ; kxks u"V% ijUr i AA 1/4 xh0& 4-2 1/2  
 l , ok; ae; k rs | ; kx% i kDr% i j kru%A  
 HkDrks fl es l [kk pfr jgL; a arn freeAA 1/4 xh0& 4-3 1/2



Fkka ofnd fØ; kdk.M vks mPpo.kRo dk fojksk djuk bu fopkj dka dk eq; mnas ;  
Fkka ex/k /khj&/khjson fojks/k; ka dk dlnz cu x; k Fkka

egkHkkjr ea Hkh bu oknka dk o.ku rFkk [k.Mu gA bl l sLi "V irhr gkrk gSfd  
iWZ egkHkkjr ; q ea bu voS/kd fl ) kUrka dh vk/kh us ofnd /keZ dks iWkZ% >d>kj  
fn; k Fkka ijUrqbuea l s dN gh voSnd fl ) kUr turk dks fiz; ekU; gg] fdUrqvU;  
er dN gh fnuka rd gh vius LoRo&l j{k.k jgs vks fQj l 'kDr rdZ ds vHkko ea  
l nk&l nk dsfy, dgha xE gks x, A

ykad ds vUr%Fky ea tM+ tek, bu fopkjka dks vyx gVkdj] fojkskh erka dk  
[k.Mu dj] ofnd /keZ dks i q% LFkkfir djus dh bluga vko'; drk egl w gA fojks/k; ka  
ds >akokrka l s cpkdj ofnd /keZ dh uko dks l jf{kr l gh ?kkV ij yxkus dh fpUrK  
gksus yxhA bl h vko'; drk dh i firZ egkHkkjr us dhA vrhr vks orEku dsftu eW; ka  
dks ge Lohdkj djrs jga mlgha dks rdZ vks food dh dl kS/h ij djuk gS egkHkkjr  
uA bl xBFkjRu us ikphu /kkfeZ xBFkka vks vius ledkyhu vk/; kRed fpUrka ds  
fopkjka dk l j l 'kSyh ea eW; ka du fd; k gA egkHkkjr ; g crykrk gSfd ikphu vks  
ledkyhu iz kl ka ds chp dksZ, d, s h vLFkk vks ; q l R; miyC/k gks l drk gS tks  
gekjh detksj; ka dks nij dj gea, d JSBre 0; fDr cuk l drk gA ^egkHkkjr Hkkjr ds  
ipe-on gksus dk ; gh jgL; gA\* JhenHkxor ds vuq kj vikou ukjh] vdeZ; 'kmz  
rFkk ifrr f}tks dks onk/; ; u l s ofpr gksus ds dkj.k dk: f.kd d".k}S k; u us  
egkHkkjr dh jpuk dh gA JhenHkxor ¼1@4@25½

egkHkkjr l jgL; onprV; l s Hkh egroiWkZ ekuk tkrk gA egkHkkjr vkfni oZ ¼1@272½

eq; r% ofnd /keZ dk y{; ekuo tkfr dks, d: irk inku djuk gA viuh bl h  
idfr ds dkj.k gh ofnd /keZ fpjthoh gA bl dk jgL; xhrk es fNik gA xhrk dh  
; gh l oZSB efgek gA xhrk dk iFke 'ykad g&

/keZks=sdq {ks= l eor k ; q B l oA ekedk% ik.MokJb fdedpZ l at; AA  
vUre 'ykad g&

; = ; kxS oj% d".kks = i kFkZ /kuqkj %A r= JhfoZt; ks Hkfr% Jpk uhfreZreBA

; gk; /; ku nus ; kx; ckr ; g gSfd JhenHkxorxhrk dk ikjEHk ^keZ 'kCn l s  
gkrk gS vks l ekiu ^ee\* 'kCn l A vFkZ~^ee /keZ ^ejk /keZ blgha nks 'kCnka ea xhrk  
l Ei qVr gA vxj /keZ dk dUkD; gS rks l h/kk vFkZ gqk What is my dutyA ee /keZ  
vFkZ~ejk dUkD; D; k gA /kuqkj vtq dks dUkD; dk minsk gh rks xhrk gA , d  
foy{k.k vks fo'k"V ifjLFkr ea Jhd".k us xhrk dk minsk vtq dks fn; k gA  
egkHkkjr dk iy; dkjh l akte ikjEHk gksus okyk Fkka , d vks bZojkorkj Jhd".k egku-  
ik.Moohj] vius l [kk] l ECU/kh vius Lotu vtq ds l kjFkh gA ik.Moohj vtq vius  
ppj's HkbbZ vks tkuh nqeu nq kZku l syMius vks ekjus dks rS kj gA Hkbb&HkbbZ ds [ku  
ds l; kl s gA dq {ks= ds egku-j.kkMak ea miLFkr Hkkjr ds l kjs ; ks) k , d&nW js ds  
[ku ds l; kl s gks jgs FkA xhrk ds iFke v/; k; ea vkeu&l keus [kMh l sukvka dk o.ku

gA buea vius xq tuka vks Lotuka l s yMeus , oa vlr ea mudh gr; k djus ds fopkj  
l sgh vtq f[klu gks mBrk gA ^og dgrk gSfd vius xq tuka l x&l EcfU/k; ka dk o/k  
djds jkT; ikus dh vi\$kk Hkh[k ekax dj thou;kiu djuk Js Ldj gA ; q) {ks= ea  
; q) ds fy, l lu) ej. kke[k vius ikfjokfjd tuka dks n[kdj vtq ekxLr gkdj  
vius dUKD; ikyu dks frykatfy ndj ; q) u djus dh ?kkSk.kk dj nrs gA eu ea mBs  
vUr}Dn l sohj vxzkh vtq fryfeyk mBrsgA

dFka Hkh"eega l M-; s nks kap el/kd quA b"khk%ifr; k&L; kfe intkgfojl muAA

xq ugRok fg egkuHkkok 'N\$ ks HkkDrq Hk\$; ; he ykclA gRok/kzckek.rq xq fugb] Hkq th;  
HkxskU: f/kj ifnX/kkuAA %xhkrk&2@4]5½

ml fo"K; ifjLFkfr ea Hkxoku Jhd".k vtq dks dUKD; ekxz dk min\$ k nrs gA  
bu min\$ kka dks l d'fyr dj onD; kl us or\$ku Hkxonxhkrk dk Lo: i fu/kkzjr fd; k  
gA deZks= ea l \$k"Kjr~ekuoka ds fy, bl eafnD; l n\$ k gA l ka kfjdrk ds dUKD; tky  
ea Qil s fd dUKD; foek+ ykxka dk ; g iFk&in'kz l xBFk gA xhkrk 0; fDr dks ijfgrorh  
cukrh gA bl dk ijfgr or fdl h l hek ea vkc) ugha gA ; g rks tkfr] /keZ o.kz ; k  
ox&fo'k\$ l sijs eut; gh ugh i kf.kek= rd igprk gA xhkrk u rks u\$rd iz Ruka dk  
0; kogkfjd xBFk gS vks u gh ; g vu\$rd idfRr; ka ds eny dk fopu djus okyh vk/kh  
vapkj l grk gA ; g fof"K"V rklUod fl ) kUrks dk ifriknd 'kq) nk'kzud xBFk Hkh  
ugh gA vk'kfDr vks okl uk ds l k/kkj.k nkskka l s ikjEHk dj xhkrk ; g crykus dk  
iz kl djrh gS fd fur; &usefRrd dUKD; ka dk ikyu djrk gqk 0; fDr fdl idkj  
'kkUr] r[V] fLFkrik , oa ; kxLFk jg l drk g\$ bl dk rjhdk xhkrk crykrh gA ; gha  
xhkrk dk enyLo: i gA

l keku; r% egkHkkjr ; q) ds ikjEHk ea Hkxoku Jhd".k us xhkrk dk min\$ k vtq  
dks fn; k FkA ijEijk ds vuq kj xhkrk dk Hkh ogh l e; g\$ tks egkHkkjr dk l e; g\$  
D; kad xhkrk Hkh ml dh , d vak gA vr% egkHkkjr dk tks jpukdky g\$ ogh xhkrk dk  
Hkh jpukdky gskA ij bl ds fo: ) dN fo}kuka dh n"V ea egkHkkjr dh jpuk l s  
cgq i dZ xhkrk dh jpuk gks pph FkA bl ds ckn vko'; drkuq kj ckn ea bl ea xhkrk  
dks tkM+ fn; k x; k gA bl rjg ijLij fojkskh vud er&erkUrj bl l UnHkZ ea  
miyC/k gA cgq fnuka l s fo}kuka ds chp bl ij yeck fookn pyrkh vk jgk g\$ fdUrq  
vkt rd xhkrk dh jpuk dkbz l o\$ku; dky dk fu/kkz.k ugha gks ik jgk gA fonskh  
fo}ku MkD ykjBl us bl fo"K; ij ; fDr; ka l s ; g iekf.kr djus dh p\$Vh dh gS xhkrk  
dh jpuk cq) ds ckn 'U; wV.VkeV" ds iHko ea bl k ds dbz 'krkCnh ckn gqz gA bl  
er dks migl kLin iekf.kr djrs gq rSyx egkn; us Hkxonxhkrk ds vius vuqkn dh  
Hkfedk ea Li"V dj fn; k gSfd xhkrk ea dgha Hkh ck\$ n'kz ds l kFk gh l kFk nij&nij  
rd dfiyefu ds l kq; n'kz rFk ir'tfy ds ; kx l =ka ds ; kx ds n'kz Hkh xhkrk ea  
ugh gksA rSyx egkn; dh n"V ea xhkrk ck\$ /keZ ds i dZ vius vLrRo ea vk pph  
FkA bl s iekf.kr djus ds fy, ml gkaus dbz l 'kDr mnkgj.k Hkh iLr q fd; s gA

rŷak egkn; ds vuđ kj egkHkkjr dh jpuk bā k l s yxHkx rhu l kS l ky igys  
 gks pph FkhA xhrk ; fn ml dk vāk gS rks Hkh ml dk jpukdky ogh ; k ml l s i wbrhZ  
 gksuk pkfg, A oñf'kd fo}ku- xkož egkn; ds vuđ kj xhrk ds ikjFEHkd : i dk  
 fuekZk&dky bā k l snks l kSo"KZ i wZ rFkk oržeku : i dk bā k l snks l ky i'pkr-ekurs  
 gA ^dhFk\* egkn; Hkh yxHkx bl h er dks Lohdkj djrs gA ^l j vkjOMhO Hk.Mkj dj\*  
 xhrk dk jpukdky bā k i wZ prfKZ 'krkCnh ekurs gA ^MkD ykjBl j\* dk ; g Hkh dFku gS  
 fd xhrk ea dñ rRo rks bā kbZ /keZ l sfy, x, gA bl dk Hkh l 'kDr [k.Mu Jh rŷak  
 us fd; k gA ^MkD jk; pkskjh\* us Hkh bā kbZ /keZ vkj Hkkxor /keZ dh l eL; k ij i; kZr  
 fplru fd; k gA xhrk dks bā kbZ /keZ dk \_\_.kh ekuuk dōy di kdYiuk ds vfrfjDr  
 dñ Hkh ugha gA xhrk ds vkUrfd fo'yšk.k ds vk/kkj ij ; g dgk tk l drk gS fd  
 xhrk u rks l k/kkj.k l kē; xBFk gS u gh onkUr xBFk gS vfiRq; g 'kdj }kj  
 ifrikfnr onkUr l s fHku l kē; &onkUr ds fplru dk , d fefJr /kfeZd xBFk gA  
 ^xkož dh ml LoPNUn LoerfHkekuh ?kksk.kk dk cfg"dkj djuk gh mfr gksk] ftl ea  
 mlgkūs dgk fd xhrk ds eksyd Hkkx dks ml ds mRrj l dj.kka l s vyx fd; k tk  
 l drk gA ^fryd\* ds dFkukdj kj Hkkxor /keZ ds ikphu l e; dks %of.M; u blVjiMj  
 vDVWj 1909 vkj tuojh 1910½ vkj 0; wjy %of.M; u , lVhDohVh 1894½ us Lohdkj  
 fd; k gA xhrk Hkkxor l Eink; dk ikphure~miyC/k l kfgR; gA tgl rd okg; l kē;  
 dk izu gS xhrk dk l dr dkyfnyk] ck.kHkVV] Hkk l ds xBFkka l s Hkh feyrk gA fryd  
 egkn; us viuh Hkkxorxhrk jgL; ] ejkBh xBFk dk ckyk vuokn ds i"B 574 bl vāk  
 dks fuEu : i ea m) r fd; k gS ; Fkk&

grks fr yHkrs LoxāftRok rgyHkrs ; 'kA mHks cge rkyds ukfLr fu"Qyrk j.kAA

; g xhrk ds fuEu 'ykd dh iϕ: fDr ek= g&

grks ok ikl; fl LoxāftRok ok Hkkē; l seghe~rLeknfr"B dksR; ; ϕ; k; drfuJ; %AA

bl h rjg dkys egkn; dh oñd if=dk 7] i"B 528 l s i"B 532 ij fyf[kr  
 muds , d fo'kSk y[k ij fryd egkn; us fy[kk gS fd ckskk; u xā'kSk l # dk , d  
 'ykd v{kj l % xhrk ds 'ykd l sfeyrk gA ; Fkk&

ckskk; u xā'kSk l #& rnkghkxoku~

i=a i ūi a Qyarks a ; ks es HkDO; k iz PNfrA rnga HkDR; ū âre' ukfHk iz rkReu%AA

i=a i ūi a Qyarks a ; ks es HkDO; k iz PNfrA rnga HkDR; ū âre' ukfHk iz rkReu%AA

Bhd bl h rjg ckskk; u fireškl # dk , d opu n"V0; g&

; RrL; oS euŭ; L; /kpa ej.kfeFr fotkuh; kr~ rL; kTtkrs u iâ"; Bērs p u

fo"khnsfrA

bl h rF; dk mYy[k xhrk ds 'kCnka ea n'kZih; g&

tkrL; fg /kps eR; kpa tUe eR; pA rLeknijgk; M/kā u Roa'kksprēgZl AA

bul s Hkh iēf.kr gksrk gS fd ck.k HkVV] dkyfnyk , oa Hkk l s cge i gys xhrk  
 vi us vLrRo ea vk pph FkhA ckskk; u dk l e; prfKZ 'krkCnh bā k i wZ ekuk tkrk gA  
 vr% xhrk dk jpukdky bā k i wZ i'pe 'krkCnh fuf'pr fd; k gA Hkk"kk dh nf"V l s

vikf.kuh; iz kx bl dh ikphurk fl ) djrs gA Hkxonxhirk egkHkkjr ds Hkh'e ioZ dk gh , d vak ekuh tkrh gA Hkkjrh; , oa ik'pkr; fo}kuka us egkHkkjr dk jpukdky b7 kiwZ 500 o"z ekuk gA vxj bu l kjs rF; ka dk xEHkhjrkiwZ ; fn ge fplru dja rks fu'p; gh xhirk dk jpukdky b7 kiwZ i'pe 'krkCnh eku yus ea dkbZ vki fRr i rhr ugha gkrhA Hkxonxhirk dks fdl h , d fo"k; fo'kSk dh ifjf/k ea ckdkk ugha tk l drkA gekjs thoul ykd] n'kZu] v/; kRe] foKku vks] u tkus fdrus fo"k; ka dks vi us ea l es/s vks] gj , d ml izu dk mRrj nus dks tks gekjs vlr%dj.k ea mBrk gA xhirk l nB iLrj jgrh gA bruk l c gksrsgq Hkh xhirk ea l ka; ; kx , d l 'kDr vks] vk/kkj fo"k; ds : i ea mHkj dj l keus vk; k gA bl fo"k; ea Hkkjr ds iwZ jk"Vr fr MkW jk/kkd".ku ds fopkj bl izdkj gA

"Hkxonxhirk] , d n'kZu xBFk de vks] , d ikphu /keZBFk vf/kd gA ; g dkbZ xq; xBFk ugha gS tks fo'kSk nhf{kr ykxka ds fy, fy [kk x; k gks vks] ftl s day os gh l e> l drs gka vfirj , d ykd fiz dko; gS tks mu ykxka dh l gk; rk djrk gS tks vud vks] ifjorZ'khy oLrjka ds {ks= ea HkVdrs fQj jgs gA bl iLrd ea l c l Eink; ka ds mu l k/kuka dh egRokdkkkvka dks ok.kh inku dh xBZ gS tks ijekRek ds uxj dh vks] vLrfjd ekxZ ij pyuk pkrsgA\*\* Hkxonxhirk& MkW jk/kkd".ku} i 01 @ 13

MkW jk/kkd".ku- ds fopkjka ds vk/kkj ij ge dg l drs gS fd xhirk , d fo'kq l koBkked xBFk gS ftl ea oxZ fo'kSk ; k tkfr fo'kSk dh l hek dks ykdk dj ekuo ek= dks ekuork dk minsk fd; k x; k gA

xhirk dk Kku vFkk l emz gS bl ds vlnj Kku dk vulr Hk.Mkj i Mk gA bl ds okLrfod rRokFkZ ds /jkry rd tkus ea cM&cM%fo}kuka dh cf) Hkh dQ.Br gks tkrh gS D; kAd bl dk iwZ jgL; Hkxoku Jhd".k gh tkurs gA bl ds i'pkr- ml ds l dyudrkZ 0; kl th vks] ml ds ckn bl ds Jkrk vtq gh bl egkxBFk ds vFkZ dks dQ l e> l dA , s vxk/k jgL; e; h xBFk ds vFkZ dks l e>uk l k/kkj.k euq; ds fy, oS k gh gS tS svulr vkdk'k ds foLrkj dk irk yxkus ds fy, mMk i {kA

Hkxonxhirk ml egku vkUnksyu ds ckn dk ftldk ifrfuf/kRo ikj fEHkd mi fu"kn djrs gA vks] nk'kZud izkkfy; ka ds fodkl vks] muds l =ka ea ckaks tkus ds dky l sigys dh jpuk gA bl dh ikphu okD; jpuk vks] vLrfjd funZ kka l s ge ; g ifj.kke fudky l drs gS fd ; g fuf'pr : i l s b7 oh&iwZ dky dh jpuk gA bl dk dky b7 oh iwZ ikpoh 'krkCnh dgk tk l drk gS gkykfd ckn ea bl ds ewy ikB ea vud gj & Qj gq gA bf.M; u fQyLQh&[k.M 1] i 01 @ 522&25

oLrj%gea xhirk ds ewy jpf; rk dk uke Kku ugha gA xhirk gh ugha vf/kdkkr% ikphu Hkkjrh; xBFkka ds jpukdkjka ds uke vKkr gA xhirk dh jpuk dk Js 0; kl th dks fn; k tkrk gS tks egkHkkjr ds i kS kf.kd l dyudrkZ gA



## bLV bM;k dEiuh ,oa Hkjr; i

MM vkulh "kyk

, l ksl , V i ksl j] fglnh foHkx  
okhO, l O, l OMhO dklst] dkuig

tc l sekuo l ekt , d jkT; ds : i ea l æfBr gvk gS rHkh l sjktuhrK  
l ekt ds fopkjka dks ekU; rk nrs tk jgs gA tks Hkh "kfDr ea gkrk gS og i dks  
fdl h&u&fdl h : i ea fodfl r djus rFkk ml dk mi ; kx djus dk iz kl djrs vk, gS  
rkfd ljdkj dh uhr; ka l s l keU; turk dks voxr fd; k tk l dS ljdkj turk dh  
vko"; drk l s voxr gkS ljdkj dks ml dh uhr; ka dh ifrfØ; k dk Kku gks rFkk  
fnu&ifrfnu dh ?kVukvka l s turk ,oa ljdkj nksuka voxr gka vko"; drk vkfo'dkj  
dh tuuh gA ikphu Hkjr ds egku-jktuhrK pk.kD; us l ekV plnxdq ekS Z dks l ykg  
nh Fkh fd jkT; ea D; k gks jgk gS ; g tkuus ds fy, dk; &dqky xlrpjka dks j [ka<sup>1</sup> egku-  
v"kkd us bl dk; Z dks djus ds fy, f"kyk&yS [ka rFkk xlrpjka dk iz kx fd; ka<sup>2</sup> ; s l c  
rRdkyhu ifjLFkr; ka ea vk/kud i d dh Hkfr dk; Z djrs FkA

xlrpj foHkx "kfDr"kyh cuk; k x; k rkfd jkTk dk vkrd fodfl r gka  
vcy Qty ds vuq kj fujdk jkTkva us vkjEHK l s l ekpj l ok dks bl fy, ekU; rk  
nhA<sup>3</sup> vr% , d U; nt&ySj l LFkk ekY jkTkva l s igys gh fodfl r FkA Hkjr ea  
ekydY ea "kkl u }jkj okd; kuohl ka vFkok U; nt&jkbVjka dh iR; d ftys ea fu; fDr; ka  
dh xbA ; s okd; kuohl foHkUu l ekpjka dks "kkl u }jkj inUk \*l ekpj&iqlrdk\* ea  
fy[kdj foHkUu "kkl dh; LFkkuka ij mi yC/k djokrs FkA<sup>4</sup> budh fjikS/Z ds vk/kj ij  
fu.kZ fy; s tkrS vS bEihj; y uhr; ka dks fu/kkZjr fd; k tkrk FkA<sup>5</sup> bl ds vrfjDRk  
ekydY ea nsud cySVu fudkys tkrS FkA ekydY ea ; g fuf"pr fu; e Fk fd  
\*okd; kuohl \* vFkok jkT; ds xqr l ekpj yS [kd l lrg ea , d kj ?kfVr gks okyh  
?kVukvka dks \*okd; k vFkok \*xtV\* ; k \*ejdjh\* ftl ea egUoiwkZ ?kVukvka dk foj.k  
gkrk Fk½ ea fy [ka ; s l ekpj ik; %ckn"kkg dh mi flFkr ea egy dh efgykva }jkj jkf=  
ea yxHkx 9 cts i <dj l qk; s tkrS Fk ftl l s ; g tkudkjh fey l ds fd jkT; ea D; k  
gks jgk gA buds vrfjDr xlrpjka dks Hkh ifr l lrg egUoiwkZ ?kVukvka dk foj.k

Hkst uk gkrk Fkk] e[; r% jkt dējka dh xrfof/k; ka ds ckjs ea ckn "kkg vk/khjkr rd cBdj bu foaj.kka dks l qk djrk Fkka<sup>6</sup> id dh f0; k vks ml dh LorU=rk vks xts ds dky ea Hkh ikbz tkrh gA<sup>7</sup> bl h l mHkZ ea; g rF; Hkh mYys[kuh; gSfd eqyoak ds vfure "kkl d cgknj "kkg tQj us \*fl jktby v[lckj\* uked l puk i= fudkyk Fkk] \*mnl v[lckj\* mudh vfire nsudh Fkka<sup>8</sup> bl idkj ; g dgk tk l drk gSfd Hkkjr ea bLV bf.M; k dEi uh ds vkus l siwZ id dh LFkki uk gks pph Fkka

iqzkyh yxs Hkkjr ea vaxst ka l siwZ vkdj 0; ki kj gh ugha cfYd , d cMs Hkka Hkx ij jkt Hkh djus yx vaxst ka ds vkxeu l scgr iwZ gh iqzkyh yxs ka us Hkkjr ea vius l ket; dh uho Mkyh Fkka ijUrq bl ds ckotm iqzkyh yxs Hkkjr ea vius jkt dks foLrr ugha dj ik; \$ D; kad buds iknjh /ketZ/k Fkka mugkaus fglnr/ka ij vucl dgj vks vR; kpkj <k; A fdUrq tgg iqzkyf; ka ds iknfj; ka us vR; kpkj fd; \$ ogk dN fe"kfufj; ka us /keZ ipkj grq; jksi l snks id exok; s tks l u~1550 bD ea; gk igpA l oZ Eke id xksv ea yxk; k x; ka<sup>9</sup> bl ea l cl sigys bZ kbZ /keZ dh iqrd Hkkjr; Hkk'kk ey; ky; e Hkk'kk ea Nih] ft l s l v Ykai l l Doh; j us fy[kh Fkka<sup>10</sup> l u~1557 ea Hkkjr ea l oZ Eke Vld f=uf0LVleka uked iqrd idkf"kr dh xbA<sup>11</sup> Hkkjr dh l oZ Eke iqrd jkeu fyfi vks ns'kh Hkk'kk ea Nih Fkka<sup>12</sup> nujk id l u~1578 ea rfeyukMq ds frusyh ftys ds ikjhdhy uked LFkku ij LFkfir fd; k x; ka bl l s Hkh fe"kujh dh /kfed iqrd gh idkf"kr gksuh vkjEHk gpA<sup>13</sup> rhl jk id ekyckj ds fofi dks/k ea iknfj; ka us l u~1602 ea LFkfir fd; ka<sup>14</sup> l u~1616 ea Hkh cEcbZ ea iqzkyf; ka }kj k , d id [kMk fd; k x; k Fkka<sup>15</sup> l u~1679 bD rd iqzkyf; ka }kj k fQj fd l h id dh LFkki uk dk irk ugha pyrka ijUrq ml h o'kz fopj ds nf{k.k vEcydkM ea , d vks id yxk; k x; k ft l s dkphu&rfey "kndksk idkf"kr gpk] tks , d l kfgR; d dk; Z Fkka<sup>16</sup>

bZ kb&iknfj; ka l s mRl kfgR gkdj fglnr/ka us Hkh vius /ke&xHk efnr vks idkf"kr djus dk l kgl fd; ka<sup>17</sup> dkfB; kokM+ ds Hketh ikj[k us 1662 bD ea cEcbZ ea id LFkfir fd; ka l u~1662 ea blugkaus xouj tujy l s ikFkZuk dh] fd fglnr/keZ xHk Nki us ds fy, eqs cEcbZ ea Nki k[kkuk yxkus dh vufr nh tk; A bl dk; Z grq mugkaus eqz k&fo"kskK gsjh ckyd dks blySM l scyk; k Fkka<sup>18</sup> bl l s; g Li'V tku iMfk gSfd nf{k.k , oa if"pe ea eqzk dk; Z dh vPNh izfr gpZ Fkka l u~1772 bD ea MsuekdZ ds fe"kfufj; ka us rUtks ftys ds frudkoj 1/4/koudkj 1/2 ea viuk id LFkfir fd; ka<sup>19</sup> bl ea igys jkeu Vki ea NikiZ gsrh Fkh] rRi"pkr~ teZ ea 1/4; w VtVke 1/2 rfey v{kjka ea Nih<sup>20</sup> bl idkj id vius fodkl dh vks c<+jgk Fkka vaxst ka us 1772 ea entl ea , d Nki k[kkuk [kksyk vks l u~1779 ea dydUs ea , d vks Nki k[kkuk [kksyk x; k tks pYI Z foyfdUl ds izU/kk/khu Fkka ml us gpyh ea , d Vki r\$ kj dh vks 'uFkyh cjsv l xlej vld n czkyh yxot\* r\$ kj dhA ijUrq; g vk"p; Z Fk fd l u~1780 bD l siwZ dkbZ l ekpj i= ugha fudyka ; jksi ; u l ekt dōy blySM l s fudyus okys i=ka ij gh fuHkz Fkka xks uh; nLrkost ds vk/kkj ij dgk tgg l drk gSfd] \*\*mUkj Hkkjr ea Hkh

fiAVx id FkA tc vxjs dk fdyk l u~1803 ea ykMz yd ds gkFk ea vk; k] rc ml ea tks veV; l i fUk i klr gp] ml ea l s, d Nki k[kkuk Hkh FkA ; g Nki k[kkuk u, idk"ku ds fy, Fk vk] dgk tkrk gSfd Vkbi mUke FkA\*\*21 ; g Nki k[kkuk ogk; dk& ys x; k Fk] bl fo'k; ea dN Kkr ugha gA

Hkkjr ea l ekpkj&i= u fudyus dk dkj.k ; g gks l drk gSfd ; jk] i ; u l ekt cgr Nks/k Fk] bl fy, l puk , d&n] js dks vkl kuh l s mi yC/k gks tkrh FkA i jUrq tS & tS s bl l ekt dk foLrkj gp] rks foHkUu fopkj/kkj, j mRiUu gks xba bu fopkj/kkjvka us id ds fodkl dk jkLrk [k] sy fn; kA

Hkkjr ea i=dkfjrk ds i k] Hk , oa fodkl dh nf'V l s gk] SM fuokl h fofy; e ckVt ds iz kl fo"ksk : i l smYys[kuh; gA Hkkjr ea epz k 0; ol k; dks i k] l kgu ns ds fy, ckVt us dk Qh iz kl fd; A fofy; e ckVt us fl rEcj 1766 ea dydUkk ds dkl y gk] , oa ied[k LFkkuka ij , d uksVI yxk; k Fk tks bl idkj gS<sup>22</sup> & \*\*vke turk ds fy, bl "kgj ea Nki [kkus ds vHkko ea feLVj ckV dks ; gh , d rjhdk turk dks l fpr djus ds fy, Bhd yxrk gA 0; ki kj ds fy, bl dk vHkko [kyrk gS vk] l ekt dks l puk, j igpkuk t: jh gS tS sfd gj fcfV" k ukxfjd ds fy, mudk i klr gks jguk eg]oi wkZ gA ckV fdl h Hkh 0; fDr ; k 0; fDr&l eg dks tks Nki k[kkus dk /kakk djuk pkgs g] mlga id yxkus ea ijk l g; kx ns ds rS kj gA bl chp og fyf[kr : i l s vke yxka dks bl rjg l fpr djrk jgsx] ftl dh vko"; drk iR; d 0; fDr vuHko djrk gA dkbZ Hkh 0; fDr tks ftKkl qgS og feLVj ckV ds ?kj tkdj bu l puk&i=ka dks i<+l drk gS; k og pkgs rks ogk; l s i fr; k; i klr dj l drk gA di ; k og bruk /; ku vo"; j[k] fd ikr% nl cts l s ckjg cts ds chp gh ?kj ij tk, A\*\*23 ifj.kkeLo: i ckV dks dks/Z vK] Mk; j DVI Z }kj l d j fn; k x; kA vr% ml us 1767 ea dEi uh dks uk] jh l s R; kx&i= ns fn; k vk] , d l ekpkj i= fudkyuk pkg] i jUrq dEi uh us l ekpkj i= fudkyus dh vufr ugh nh<sup>24</sup> vk] ml s 18 viy 1767<sup>25</sup> dks ml s vkn'sk fn; k x; k fd \*\*caky Nk] d j dydUkk igps vk] ogk; l s i Fke ty; ku tks vxyh tykbZ dks tk; xk] idM]s vk] ogk; l s fl rEcj ea ; jk] i gpa\*\*26 tkr] l e; ckV ds gkFk ea , d gMfcy Fk] ftl ea ml us f"kd; r dh fd dydUks ea dkbZ Nki k[kkuk ugh g] og bl dk izU/k dj l drk Fk ; fn i=dkfjrk dk; Z vi us gkFkka ea ys ka<sup>27</sup>

bl idkj fofy; e ckV dks ns'k l s fuoZl r dj fn; k x; kA bl ds i"pkr-12 o'kka rd bl fn"kk ea dgha dkbZ iz kl ugha gp] kA ; | fi 1774 ea \*bAM; k xtV\* dydUkk l s idkf"kr fd; k x; k ftl s bLV bAM; k dEi uh us l Ei kfnr fd; k FkA ; g Hkkjr dk igyk l jdkjh xtV FkA<sup>28</sup> l u~1780 Hkkjr dh i=dkfjrk ds fy, , frgkfl d o'kZ gA 29 tuojh] 1780 dks Hkkjr dk i Fke l ekpkj i= \*dydUk tujy , MojVktj]\*<sup>29</sup> ftl s ik; % \*caky xtV<sup>30</sup> ds uke l s Hkh tkuk tkrk gS dks , d vxst+\*tEi vK] LVI fgDdh us idkf"kr fd; k FkA bl s 'fgDdh xtV<sup>31</sup> ds uke l s Hkh tkuk tkrk gA D; k] d bl s fgDdh us idkf"kr fd; k FkA ; g , d l klrkfgd l ekpkj i= FkA<sup>32</sup> vi us i= ds l UnHkZ ea fgDdh us igys vd ea gh Li'V dj fn; k Fk fd ; g i= jktuhfrd vk] vkfFkZd fo'k; ka

dk l klrkfgd gS vksj bl dk l EclU/k gj ny l s gS exj ; g fdl h ny l s i Hkkfor ugha  
gA<sup>33</sup> fgDdh dk er Fkk fd] \*\*eqs v[kckj Nki us dk fo"ksk pko ugha gS u eq-ea bl dh  
; kx; rk gA dfBu ifjJe djuk ejs Lohkko ea ugh gA rc Hkh eqs vius "kjhj dks d'V  
nsuk Lohdkj gS rkd fd es eu vksj vkRek dh Lok/khurk i klr dj l dya\*\*

fgDdh us fuHkz rkiwd vius i= ea dEiuh ds iz'kkl u vksj Hkkjr ea cl s  
rRdkyhu vaxst+egki Hkk/ka dh HkzVrk dk inkDk" k fd; kA \*caky xtV\* nks i' Bka dk  
ekenyh l k i= Fkk&12 bp yeck vksj vkB bp pKk/rFkk nksuka vksj rhu dkye dh  
NikbA bl dk fo"ksk LrEHk \*, iks V4 dkkuj \*&fgDdh Lo; afy[krk Fkka<sup>34</sup>

fgDdh }kjk i= ea da uh ds dePKfj; ka rFkk xouj tuju okjsu gS LVXI dh  
uhfr; ka ij vkOe.k fd; s tkus ds dkj.k xouj tuju okjsu gS LVXI us 14 uoEj 1780  
ea bl i= dh Mkd l fo/kk cln dj nhA i=&izk"ku ds l Hkh vf/kdkj Nhu fy; s x; A  
twj l u~1781 ea dkj kokl , oa 5000 : i; s l s nMr fd; k x; kA ijUrq; s l c fuHkz  
i=dkj ds vkOe.kka dks ugha jkd l dA ml us xouj tuju , oa eq; U; k; k/kh" k l j  
bZyhtkg bEis dh uhfr; ka ij vkOe.k tkjh j[kA vr% eq; U; k; k/kh" k ds tw 1781 ds  
vkn's'kkud kj ml s ihvk x; k] fxj rkd fd; k x; k vksj tekur nsus ij 80]000 : i; s dk  
tPKuk nsuk i Mka ijUrq fgDdh us vius fopkja ea dkbz ifjorZ ugh fd; k vksj vius i=  
dk l Eiknu tsy l s gh djrk jgk vksj vUrr% ml s dN l e; ds i"pkr~caky NkMuk  
i Mka<sup>35</sup> uoEj 1780 ea gh Hkkjr dk n'jk l ekpkj i= \*ihVj jhM\* rFkk chO es l d }kjk  
\*bM; k xtV\* izdkf"kr fd; k x; kA ; g i= l klrkfgd Fkk ft l s ljdkj useqr Mkd l ok  
miyC/k dj nh Fkha bl ea dEiuh ds l ekpkja dks gh izdkf"kr l s Nki k tkrk Fkka bl i=  
dks ljdkj foKki u Hkh l yHk Fka<sup>36</sup> ; g ljdkj dh ethz ds fo: ) dHkh ugha x; k vr%  
yxkrkj ipkl o'kkard izdkf"kr gkrk jgkA<sup>37</sup>

ekpZ l u~1784 ea YkAl l Xymfou us dydUkk l s l klrkfgd \*dydUkk xtV\*  
dk izk"ku fd; kA<sup>38</sup> Qjojhl l u~1785 ea gh \*caky tuju\* uked i= izdkf"kr gA<sup>39</sup>  
\*caky tuju\* dks \*LVhQu lhtu\* rFkk \*Fkka l tkMl\* us izdkf"kr fd; kA<sup>40</sup> 6] viy] 1785  
dks<sup>41</sup> dydUkk l s gh \*xkMz\* rFkk \*gS us \*vksj, Wy exhu vko dydUkk  
, E; teV\* izdkf"kr fd; kA<sup>42</sup> l u~1785 ea gh ifl ) ikP; fon~\*fofy; e tkMl\* ds l Eiknu  
ea , f" k; kVd l kl k; Vh vko caky ds tuju , f" k; kVd fel ysul\* dk izk"ku gA l u~  
1787 ea bl dk uke , f" k; kVd fel ysul , .M caky jftLVj gks x; kA bl i= ea  
l kfgR; d jpukvka ds l kFk&l kFk Hkkjrh; jktuhfr ij Hkh l {klr fvlf.k; ka izdkf"kr gkrh  
Fkha 1787 ea bl ds izk"ku ds cln gks tkus ij bl dk LFkku 1788 ea , f" k; kVd fj l pl\*  
us ys fy; kA

vDVicj] 1785 ea gh enkl l s l cl sigyk i= \*enkl dijh; j\* izdkf"kr gA  
Fkka bl d l Eiknd fjpMZ tkMl LVksu Fkka ; g Hkh "kkl dh; i= Fkk ft l s eqr Mkd l fo/kk  
miyC/k Fkha<sup>43</sup>

\*dydUkk ONudy\* uked l klrkfgd i= dk izk"ku Qjojhl 1786 ea  
dydUkk l s ikjHk gA bl ds l LFkkid , 0 ml tkMl Fkka l u~1789 ea cEcbz l s iFke



I klrkfgd i = \*cMts gjVM\* dk izk"ku gvkA 1790 ea \*cMtsdfij;j\* dk izk"ku ikjEHk gvkA ; g Hkh I klrkfgd i = FkA 1791 ea cEcbZ l s \*cMtsxtV\* uked "kkl dh; i = dk izk"ku gvkA bl h o'kz cEcbZ l s I klrkfgd \*fjdmj\* dk Hkh izk"ku gvkA<sup>44</sup> I u 1791 ea gh \*bM;k oYMZ\* uked i = dk Hkh izk"ku gvkA<sup>45</sup> I u-1795 ea vkO fofy; EI us \*enkl xtV\* izdkf"kr fd; kA<sup>46</sup>

bl izdkj Li'V gSfd vBkjgoha "krkCnh ds vURk rd Hkkjr ea i = izk"ku dh , d I 0; ofLFkr ijEijk ikjEHk gksyx xbZ FkA fu"p; gh ikjFEHkd i = vaxstH Hkk'kk ds gh Fk\$ ijUrq "kh?kz gh gekjs n'sk ea fgluh rFkk vU; i kUrh; Hkk'kkvka ea Hkh i = ka ds izk"ku dk fl yfl yk ikjEHk gksx; k FkA

### I nHkZ

- 1- lkl kn] csuh] \*\*n , t vkO bEihfj; y ; fuVh\*\*] iFke I d dj.k] cEcbZ 1951] iO 325
- 2- "kekZ MkO Jhi ky] \*\*fglunh i = dkfjrk %jk'Vh; uomnekku\*\*] jkt ifcyf"ka gkml ] fnYyh] 1978] iO 9
- 3- ogha
- 4- d'ekj] MkO vo/ks'k] \*\*fglunh dh I kfgR; d i = dkfjrk\*\*] dOdO ifcyds'kui ] ubZ fnYyh] 2006] iO 31
- 5- "kekZ MkO Jhi ky] i d'ekj] r] iO 9
- 6- d'ekj] MkO vo/ks'k] i d'ekj] r] iO 32
- 7- "kekZ MkO Jhi ky] i d'ekj] r] iO 9
- 8- d'ekj] MkO vo/ks'k] i d'ekj] r] iO 32
- 9- "kekZ MkO Jhi ky] i d'ekj] r] iO 10
- 10- oekZ MkO eny'k] \*\*fglunh dh I okh; i = dkfjrk\*\*] fo | k izk"ku] dkuij] 1993] iO 34
- 11- d'ekj] MkO vo/ks'k] i d'ekj] r] iO 33
- 12- frokj] MkO vt'p] \*\*vk/k'ud i = dkfjrk\*\*] fo"ofok | ky; izk"ku] okj.k. kl h] 1984] iO 3
- 13- HkVukxj] MkO jkejru] \*\*n jkbt+ , .M xkFk vkO fglunh tufyTe\*\*] fdrkc egy] bykgkcn] 1947] iO 13
- 14- okti\$ h] v'cdk i d'ekj] kn] \*\*I ekpkj&i = ka dk bfrgk] \*\*] Kkue.My izk"ku] cukj] ] 1953] iO 6
- 15- ogh
- 16- HkVukxj] MkO jkejru] i d'ekj] r] iO 13
- 17- "kekZ MkO Jhi ky] i d'ekj] r] iO 10
- 18- okti\$ h] v'cdk i d'ekj] kn] i d'ekj] r] iO 7
- 19- /keBn] MkO chOvkj] \*\*fglunh i = dkfjrk v'k\$ i d'ekj] i = dkj\*\*] v'pUR; izk"ku] fnYyh] 2006] iO 68

- 20- oktiş hj vřcdk iđ kn] iđkđ r] i0 7
- 21- "kekđ Mko Jhi ky] iđkđ r] i0 11
- 22- Hkkukor] Mko l at ho] \*\*i=dkfjrk dk bfrgkl ,oa tu&l pkj ek/; e\*\*] ;řuofl M/h ifcyds'ku] ] t; ij] 2008] i0 14
- 23- oekđ Mko enyky] iđkđ r] i0 34
- 24- "kekđ Mko Jhi ky] iđkđ r] i0 12
- 25- Hkkukor] Mko l at ho] iđkđ r] i0 15
- 26- "kekđ Mko Jhi ky] iđkđ r] i0 12
- 27- HkVukxj] Mko jkejru] iđkđ r] i0 15
- 28- oekđ Mko enyky] iđkđ r] i0 34
- 29- "kekđ Mko Jhi ky] iđkđ r] i0 12
- 30- oekđ Mko enyky] iđkđ r] i0 34
- 31- "kekđ Mko Jhi ky] iđkđ r] i0 12
- 32- Hkkukor] Mko l at ho] iđkđ r] i0 15
- 33- ogh
- 34- oekđ Mko enyky] iđkđ r] i0 35
- 35- "kekđ Mko Jhi ky] iđkđ r] i0 12&13
- 36- Hkkukor] Mko l at ho] iđkđ r] i0 16
- 37- oekđ Mko enyky] iđkđ r] i0 37
- 38- Hkkukor] Mko l at ho] iđkđ r] i0 17
- 39- /keñn] Mko ch0vkj0] iđkđ r] i0 69
- 40- Hkkukor] Mko l at ho] iđkđ r] i0 17
- 41- ogh
- 42- "kekđ Mko Jhi ky] iđkđ r] i0 13
- 43- Hkkukor] Mko l at ho] iđkđ r] i0 17
- 44- ogh
- 45- frokj hj Mko vtđp] iđkđ r] i0 3
- 46- "kekđ Mko Jhi ky] iđkđ r] i0 13